

"We do not ask whether a book is useful, but whether it is well-written." - Rousseau
Erasmus wrote: "Carefully observe when reading writers whether any striking word occurs, if diction is archaic or novel, if some argument shows brilliant invention or has been skilfully adapted from elsewhere, if there is any brilliance in the style, **if there is any adage, historical parallel, or maxim worth committing to memory.**" "Unlimited freedom of speech has produced such a **strife of words that no one inquires what is said, but *who* has said it.**"

“Such a Revelation these mean and depraved people have sought to measure with their own deficient minds, their own deficient learning and understanding. **Should it fail to conform to their standards, they straightaway reject it.**” – [Baha'u'llah](#), *Kitab-i-Iqan*



Tsar of Russia's Symbol
Crown of Vines/Leaves
Sacred Heart of JESUS

"One shall be **born from small beginnings** which will **rapidly become vast**. This will respect no created thing, rather will it, **by its power, transform** almost every thing from its own nature into another." – Leonardo Da Vinci, *Notebooks*, Vol. 2

Conceived: April 7, 2026 | **Released:** June 1-21, 2026

Compiled/Edited by Jeremiah P.

Editor's Note:

Nearly all of my compilations primarily consists of quotes borrowed from other writers. I'm neither a prophet nor a seer, although I've interviewed the latter. My comments are highlighted in **blue** & prophets are highlighted in **light blue**. I've made extensive use of [Baha'u'llah's](#) insights. It's the task of every true believer to ensure it hasn't been abused.

Table of Contents:

- Day of the Lord - End of Time** [p.g. 6]
- Entropy: True End of the World [p.g. 16]
- Future of **Orthodoxy** and **Islam** [p.g. 20]
- The **New Language** from God [p.g. 26]
- The **Sixth Covenant** with God [p.g. 43]
- Prophecies:**
 - Last World Ruler/Messenger** [p.g. 50 (30 pages)]
The only collection of prophecies in the world with reliable and precisely identifying features.
 - On the **Divine Right of Kings** [p.g. 80]
 - On the **False Prophets, Dajjal** [p.g. 92, 103]
 - On the **Russian Soul** [p.g. 111]

- Russia's **Historical Mission** [p.g. 115]
- Conditions for **Christ's** Return [p.g. 118]
- Reincarnation** in Christianity [p.g. 120]
- Reincarnation in Islam [p.g. 123]
- Wisdom** of the **Christ** [p.g. 129]
- Return of the Christ** [p.g. 135]
- On **Record Keepers** [p.g. 139]
- Ark of the **Covenant** [p.g. 142]

- Vision**: Flag of Russia and the Sun of the World Temple [p.g. 143]
- Vision**: **Churches/Temple/Spiritual Centres** in Russia [p.g. 146]
- Vision**: **Man** in a **Wheelchair**, **Man** in the **Oval Office** [p.g. 156]
- Prophecy**: The Crippled One, MrM on Tsar's Disability [p.g. 164]

Shanaz Khanum / Louise R. Waite (1866-1939) -

https://bahaipedia.org/Louise_Waite

https://bahai.works/Star_of_the_West/Volume_16/Issue_5/Text

[August 1925] The Bahá'í Magazine Star of the West, Vol. 16, No. 5

A Message of Joy

Through the Teachings of Bahá'u'lláh the “Rose of the World” will open its petals and from its heart will steal the Divine fragrance of perfect LOVE. Never again in all the future years can man forget utterly this divine vision, never again can he feel himself utterly alone and forsaken, or forgotten; ever about him will wind like a caressing breeze the perfume from this Rose of Eternity, this “Rose of Sharon,” [Lily] awaking forgotten happiness and joy in his weary soul, and **stirring in him a deeper aspiration to realize for all time—the joy of Love made Manifest in Form.**

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

One can compare the Rose of the World to an upturned flower, the roots of which are in heaven and the petals here, among humanity, on Earth. Its **stem is revelation** through which flow the spiritual juices that feed and strengthen its petals, **our fragrant chorus of religions.**

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) - [Dec 21, 1871]

The Karamazov Correspondence

To Ekaterina V. Selevina (fiancee)

Only take it as a general rule: never submit to bookish authority; therefore, if you read something even strictly substantiated, but with which your inner conviction is not in agreement, then believe yourself more than any book, because an inner unsubstantiated and unconscious conviction in serious questions is God's voice.

Simone Weil -

The Need for Roots

"If they are presented to the public, **it must be solely as the expression of a thought**

which reaches very far beyond the men and the societies of today, and which one proposes in all humility to keep ever before the mind as a guide in all things. If such modesty has less power to carry the masses with it than more ostentatious attitudes have, it cannot be helped. It is **better to fail than succeed in doing harm.**"

Roberto Assagioli -
The Act of Will

The **most important** rule is to **formulate, clearly and precisely, the goal to be reached**, and then to **retain it unswervingly in mind** throughout all the stages of the execution, which are often long and complex.

On True Prophets:

Vladimir Solovyov -

Russia and the Universal Church, p.g. 184

"In every society there has been from the earliest times, besides the priests and the warriors,

a **class** made up of every age, sex and condition, who **anticipated the future of man** and **satisfied the ideal aspirations** of the society in which they lived... real representatives of the future, men who are in fact more advanced in the spiritual life [**hermits**], **capable of satisfying the aspirations of their contemporaries** and of confronting a given society with its ideal **in the degree to which it can grasp it and they themselves can realise it.** To these men of the ideal future I give the general name of *prophets*."

Viktor Schauberger -
Our Senseless Toil

There are a few individuals possessed of great foresight, who are still in touch with Nature and are **able to perceive the insanity of our work in its true light**. Their ceaseless efforts are a **solemn, though sadly-unheeded admonition to their contemporaries**. The latter are preoccupied with the exigencies of day-to-day existence and incapacitated by over-specialisation.

Living Water by Olof Alexandersson

People were irritated by [Viktor] **Schauberger's** self-confident language and his words of judgement; but they did not understand that he was not 'preaching' for himself. He was a prophet who **expressed his anathema** to 'death' technology, and to those who degrade life on earth.

"How then, O **Apollonios**, should **the sage** converse?" "Like a lawgiver," **Apollonios** replied, "for it is the **duty** of the lawgiver to **deliver to the many the instructions** of whose truth he has persuaded himself."

"And what sort of wisdom, O **Apollonios**, does this person possess?" "**Courage**," he replied, "**to speak the truth unabashed by anyone**, for he **possesses the constancy** and strength of character of a cynic."

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas, v. 85

How great the blessedness that awaiteth **the king who will arise to aid My Cause** in My kingdom, who will **detach himself from all else but Me!**

Quran 44:10 How can they be reminded when a **messenger** has **already come** to them, **making things clear**, then they **turned away from him**, saying, “A **madman, taught by others**”?

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

"Therefore, should a person arise and bring forth a myriad verses, discourses, epistles, and prayers, **none of which have been acquired through learning**, what conceivable excuse could justify those that reject them, and **deprive themselves** of the potency of their grace?"

Simone Weil -

Waiting for God

To be ungrateful when we have been treated with justice, in circumstances where injustice is easily possible, is to **deprive ourselves** of the ~~supernatural~~ [\[superphysical\]](#) and sacramental virtue contained in every pure act of justice.

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) -

The Karamazov Correspondence

“If I do not know how to say the word, let someone else say it, but no one speaks.

If my path does not lead to the goal, let them indicate another, a better one, but no one indicates anything. There’s only denunciation of catholic sins, enmity against papism. But **denunciation does not ease**, and **enmity does not heal.**” (1883)

“**Prohibition is not disclosing**, and **force is not evidence of truth.**” (1889)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Some would object along the lines that humanity is not monolithic, that it is divided into antagonistic classes, etc. Indeed, it is divided. But its genuine wellbeing precisely comes down to having been united – not by way of truncating some parts and forcibly remolding other parts but through the development of centripetal forces and in the ridding of centrifugal forces in humanity. This unity is **not to come at a cost of yet another hundreds of millions** of violent deaths, of even the greater sum of personal tragedies and the turning of a part of humanity into prisoners.

Prokopios -

Secret History

ἀλλὰ καὶ φόνων ἀριθμὸν ἄκριτον διὰ ταῦτα εἰργάζετο. ἐς μίαν γὰρ ἀμφὶ τῷ Χριστῷ δόξαν συναγαγεῖν ἅπαντας ἐν σπουδῇ ἔχων λόγῳ οὐδενὶ τοὺς ἄλλους ἀνθρώπους διέφθειρε, καὶ ταῦτα ἐν τῷ τῆς εὐσεβείας προσχήματι πράσσω· οὐ γὰρ οἱ ἐδόκει φόνος ἀνθρώπων εἶναι, ἢν γε μὴ τῆς αὐτοῦ δόξης οἱ τελευτῶντες τύχοιεν ὄντες.

But he [Justinian] also committed countless murders for these reasons. For he was **eager to gather all people together** in one faith in Christ, and he **did not spare other people** at all **under the pretext of piety**; for he did not consider it murder to kill people, if those who died were fortunate in gaining his glory.

Thomas Jefferson -

Notes on the State of Virginia

"That if there be but one right, and ours that one, we should wish to see the 999 wandering sects **gathered into the fold of truth**. But against such a majority we cannot effect this by force. **Reason and persuasion** are the **only practicable instruments**. To make way for these, **free inquiry must be indulged**; and how can we wish others to indulge it while we refuse it ourselves."

Vladimir Solovyov -

First, the question: what does this alienation of the contemporary mind from Christianity arise out of? To accuse human error or ignorance of everything would be very facile but also just as frivolous.

Weishaupt -

Proofs of a Conspiracy by John Robison

At present the **cheats and tricks of the priests have roused all men against them**, and against Christianity. But, at the same time superstition and fanaticism rule with unlimited dominion, and the understanding of man really seems to be going backwards. Our task, therefore, is doubled. We **must give such an account of things**, that fanatics shall not be alarmed, and that shall, notwithstanding, **excite a spirit of free enquiry**.

Ralph Waldo Trine -

In Tune with the Infinite

It is **on account of this emptying of our churches**, for the reason that the people are **tiring of mere husks**, that many short-sighted people are frequently heard to say that religion is dying out. Religion dying out? How can anything die before it is really born?

Vladimir Solovyov -

Politics, Law, and Morality

"What better means to **master completely and firmly philosophical works**, especially those of the ancients, if not by **translating them from the original into one's native language**?" (kl2_1.17.2, L4e1.37.2, L4e1.40)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"The **error of religious doctrines** lies, for the most part, **not in their contents** but in their **claim that the law stated by the doctrine is in universal force** and must be professed by everyone who desires salvation."

Bertrand Russell -

Why I Am Not A Christian

"It is **not** Soviet doctrine in itself that can be justly regarded as a danger. It is the way in which the doctrine is held. It is held as sacred and inviolable truth, to doubt which is sin and deserving of the severest punishment."

Vladimir Solovyov -

Letter to Tsar Nicholas II

The **greatest danger** in religion and politics consists in the **knowing retreat from moral law, in allowing evil paths and means in principle**, even if for the very best goals. Goals change with the change of generations, but the habituation to evil acts remains and strengthens, like a hereditary disease.

Kurt Ludecke -

If Christianity must be reformed, if religion must be brought to the level of the scientific findings of to-day... then the struggle must be waged with honesty and truth. Christianity may be conquered **only by elevating the moral layer of the people and not by lowering it.**

Simone Weil -

The Need for Roots

What makes it so difficult for our culture to be communicated to the people is **not that it is too high, but that it is too low. We apply a strange remedy, indeed, by lowering it** still further before distributing it to them in little doses.

The Day of the Lord/End of Time:

[Bahai Prophet] Baha'u'llah -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

Whoso **layeth claim** to a Revelation **direct from God ... ere the expiration of a full thousand years**, such a man is assuredly a lying imposter... Should a man appear... ere the lapse of a full thousand years—each year consisting of twelve months according to the Qur'án, and of nineteen months of nine-teen days each, according to the Bayán—And if such a man reveal to your eyes all the signs of God, unhesitatingly reject him!"

2 Peter 3:8 And do not let this one thing be concealed from you, beloved, that one day with the Lord - as one thousand years and **one thousand years as one day**;

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Промежуток между нашими днями и приходом антихриста сократится во много раз и во столько же раз возрастут его физические и, главное, духовные жертвы.

The **time between our days and the coming** of the Antichrist **will be greatly shortened**, and his physical—and, more importantly, spiritual—victims will increase by the same measure.

Sister Jeanne Le Royer, "Sister of the Nativity" -

Vie et révélations de la Soeur Nativité (1817), p.g. 149-150

Jesus said dolefully:

«*La figure du monde passe, et le jour de mon dernier avènement approche. Quand le soleil est à son couchant, poursuivit-il, on dit que le jour s'en va et que la nuit vient... Tous les siècles sont comme un jour devant moi; juge donc de la durée que doit encore avoir le monde, par l'espace qui reste encore au soleil à parcourir.*»

“The world is passing away, and the day of my final coming draws near. When the sun is setting,” he continued, “they say that the day is ending and night is coming... All the centuries are like a single day before me; judge, then, how long the world must still last, by the distance the sun still has to travel.”

«N'oubliez pas», ajouta-t-il [he added], «qu'il ne faut plus parler de mille ans pour le monde; il n'a plus que quelques siècles en petit nombre, de durée.»

“**Do not forget**,” he added, “that we can **no longer speak of a thousand years** for the world; it has **only a few short centuries left**.” / “Do not forget that those are not millenaries but only centuries and they are few in number,” but I understood [from His will] that Jesus reserved to Himself the knowledge of the exact number and I was not tempted to ask Him more, content to know the peace of the church and the restoration of the discipline were to last a reasonably long time.”

Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

There shall be such a total renewal and change that they will be as children that **know nothing of the cunning and intrigues of the old**. This shall be when they **count LX** [60], a little less, but not more. Therefore it is well that **we should remember** that the time **appeareth to be a long time according to a man's lifetime**, but as a **short time should we observe and consider it**.

Philippe Nizier -

Le Maître Philippe de Lyon by Sedir Paul

Le temps que nous passons sur cette terre est excessivement court; il est à peu près d'une seconde en comparaison de notre existence sur les autres planètes. Il y a des planètes où l'existence dure des milliers d'années, et d'autres où plus on vit, plus on devient jeune. C'est pour cela qu'il est dit: «Dans la maison de Dieu, il y a plusieurs demeures».

The time we spend on this earth is extremely short. It is **about a second in comparison** to our existence on other planets. There are planets where **existence lasts thousands of years**, and others where the longer you live, the younger you become. This is why it is said, "**In the house of God there are many mansions.**" (John 14:2)

WanderingMrM:

☞ [Sep 30, 24] Remember, time works different in a vision or dream world.

2 years and 8 months can be decades or 100s of years. On a celestial scale, even 7 days can be extended to millions and billions of years, or compressed to 10s of thousands or 100s of thousands of years. Time in the true divine frequency flows differently.

Comte de Saint-Germain -

The Secret of Kings; A Monograph (1912) by Isabel Cooper-Oakley

“The seasons will gradually change—first the spring, then the summer. It is the **gradual cessation of time itself**, as the **announcement of the end of the cycle.**”

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

The **summer that bringeth roses** is that **contrary time wherein all things are divided**; which is an **indication** that man was **building on sand... every empire that is divided in itself must pass away**. Thus no empire passeth away unless it be divided against itself.

[Saint] Hildegard -

Doch der wahnsinnige Mörder, nämlich der Sohn des Verderbens, wird in kürzester Zeit kommen, wie der Tag schon scheidet, wenn die Sonne am Abend untergeht, d. h. wenn die letzte Zeit schon schwindet und die Welt ihren Lauf aufgibt.

But the **mad murderer**, namely the **son of perdition**, will come **in a very short time**, as the **day is already ending**, when the **sun sets in the evening**, that is, **when the last time is already fading** and the world is **giving up its course**.

[Apostle] Paul - 1 Thessalonians 5:3

And concerning the times and the seasons, brothers, you have no need of my writing to you, for you have thoroughly known that the Day of the Lord so comes as a thief **in the night**, for when they may say, “Peace and security,” then sudden destruction comes [on] them, as the travail [on] her who is with child, and they will not escape;

[Seer] Robert Nixon -

The Cheshire Prophet <https://www.gutenberg.org/files/40962/40962-h/40962-h.htm>
When summer in winter shall come, And peace is made at every man’s home, Then shall be danger of war; For tho’ with peace **at night** the nation ring, Men shall rise to war **in the morning**. There will be a winter Council, a careful Christmas, and a bloody Lent.

[Prophet] [Muhammed](#)- Quran 2:189

‘They ask you about the new moons.

Say: They are **measurements of time for people and for pilgrimage.**’

Quran 10:5, 17:12 He is the One Who made the sun a radiant source and the moon a reflected light, **with precisely ordained phases**, so that you may **know the number of years and calculation of time**. We made the day and night as two signs. So We made the sign of the night devoid of light, and We made the sign of the day perfectly bright, so that you may **seek the bounty of your Lord... Allah did not create all this except for a purpose**. He makes the signs clear for people of knowledge. And We have explained everything in detail. [[Also, refer to Quran 10:45, 20:102-104, 23:112-115, 30:55-56](#)]

Lactantius -

Divine Institutes

Nor, however, will these things take place in the accustomed manner; but there will suddenly appear stars unknown and unseen by the eyes; **the sun will be perpetually darkened**, so that there will be scarcely any distinction between the night and the day; the **moon will now fail**, not for three hours only, but overspread with **perpetual blood**, will go through **extraordinary movements, so that it will not be easy for man to**

ascertain the courses of the heavenly bodies or the system of the times; for there will either be **summer in the winter, or winter in the summer.** Then **the year will be shortened**, and **the month diminished**, and **the day contracted into a short space**; and stars shall fall in great numbers, so that all the heaven will appear dark without any lights.

[Saint] Nilus the Myrrhusher -

День будет вращаться как час, неделя - как день, месяц - как неделя и год - как месяц. Ибо лукавство человеческое сделало то, что и стихии стали напряженными, начали еще более спешить и напрягаться, чтобы поскорее окончилось прореченное Богом число для восьмого числа веков. (Т. е. на восьмое тысячелетие от сотворения мира).

The day will revolve like an hour, the week like a day, the month like a week, and the year like a month. For human deceitfulness has caused the elements to become tense, to rush and strain even more, so that the number prophesied by God for the eighth age may quickly come to an end. (That is, the eighth millennium since the creation of the world.)

[Hadith] Sahih Muslim 2937a <https://sunnah.com/muslim:2937a>

We said: [Allah's Messenger](#), how long would he [Dajjal] stay on the earth?

He said: **For forty days, one day like a year and one day like a month and one day like a week** and the rest of the days would be like your days. We said: [Allah's Messenger](#), would one day's prayer suffice for the prayers of day equal to one year? Thereupon he said: No, but you **must make an estimate of time** (and then observe prayer).

[Nostradamus](#) -

Centuries 1:47

Du Lac *Leman* les Sermons fascheront,
Des jours seront reduits par des Sepmaines,
Puis mois, puis an, puis tous defalliront,
Les Magistrats damneront leurs Loix vaines.

The Sermons of the *Leman* Lake [[Geneva](#)] shall be troublesome,
Some days shall be reduced/shortened into weeks, [or Dragged out]

Then into months, then into year, then they/all shall fail,

The magistrates shall condemn their useless laws.

[Mar 15, 23] u/[kcarterlove](#): ([clairvoyant, not medium](#))

https://old.reddit.com/r/Mediums/comments/11scdvp/a_stranger_told_me_in_a_dream_till_me_will_end_in/ - <https://imgur.com/a/eTM5pQc>

I had a dream the other night I've been looking for answers. I was speaking with a man I had never met, in a place I'd never been. It was all white and there was no detail to the scenery. Just all white. Our meeting was brief and our conversation went like this...

"in 3031 I **won't be alive but my grandkids will.**" I then had an overwhelming feeling of being fearful for them after stating this. The stranger then said back to me "not 3031...

2031... you will be here for it, you need to remember that year." I then said frantically

"2031?!?! Thats in 8 years that is to soon for the WORLD to end." He then replied

without words... I heard his thoughts “*the World will not end, TIME will.*” And me feeling relieved with his correction and comforted. When I woke up from this dream I had the year 2031 replaying in my head like a song that gets stuck. “2031...2031...2031.” Like my subconscious mind didn’t want me to forget.

WanderingMrM:

☞ [Jun 7, 26] 2032 if we're lucky, and 2045 if we're extremely lucky...

[Seeress] Slava Sevryukova -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uaWbJDGrVQM>

“After the year 2000, between 2025-2030, great advances in science will be made. Science will shake up the world. Not as much has been achieved yet. Up until 2030, the year of 2031, the year of 2035, the year of 2037, the spiritual life will start seeking advancements.”

Le profezie del Ragno Nero (Black Spider) by Renzo Bascher

<https://it.aleteia.org/2022/11/21/dal-2011-al-2042-le-curiose-profezie-del-monaco-ragno-nero/>

Il 2042, secondo le profezie del Ragno Nero sarà un anno di trasformazione, anche se con il sangue che verrà battezzato “l’uomo nuovo”. Inizieranno quindi “i Trionfi”, le “vere conquiste dello Spirito”: un’epoca che si protrarrà fino al 2500.

2042 will be a year of transformation, albeit one marked by bloodshed that will give birth to the “new man.” This will mark the beginning of “the Triumphs,” the “true conquests of the Spirit”: an era that will **last until the year 2500.**

Athanasios Rakovalis -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=At4AWGCad74&t=10m20s>

Despite our awful condition as a nation, we have the honour of having such a **great Saint** [Paisios] who has **gained worldwide rumour without the help of the media or a station.** On the contrary, **they tried to slander him...**

The strange thing is that **while Saint's reputation constantly growing,** the politicians and famous people which have the support of the media, after they withdraw and stop reporting them, then their reputation stops. **But the memory of the Saints is constantly spreading and lasting centuries.”**

Nostradamus -

Centuries 3:94

De cinq cens ans plus **compte** l'on **tiendra**, Celuy qu'estoit l'ornement de son temps:

Puis a un coup grande clarte donra,

Que par ce Siecle les rendra tres-contens.

For a **calculation** of 500 more years, [**2500 AD**] 500 years **from now,** we will **still remember the One who was the adornment of his time:**

Then suddenly he will bring great clarity/shine with great light,

Which will make this century very happy/contented.

[Saint] Nilus the Myrrgusher -

What need is there for this beautiful flower to be on such a tree? If it blossomed on another tree, one would say, "The tree itself is beautiful, and that is why such a beautiful flower blossomed on it."

We say: **why did Christ incarnate from the Jewish race** and not from another race? Because there was no other race like it, **ungrateful**; therefore, **Christ** was born of the Jews to **adorn the Jewish race**. But **ingratitude clouded the Jews**, and they **did not recognize** the salvation of mankind, which was incarnated in their midst.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Tablets

Say: **The Evil One** hath appeared in such wise as the eye of creation hath never beheld. He Who is the Beauty of the All-Merciful hath **likewise been made manifest** with an **adorning** the like of which hath never been witnessed in the past.

Consider a pearl which shineth by virtue of its inherent nature. If it be covered with silk, its luster and **beauty will be concealed**. Likewise, man's distinction lieth in the excellence of his conduct and in the pursuit of that which beseemeth his station, not in childish play and pastimes. Know that thy **true adornment consisteth in the love of God** and in thy **detachment** from all save Him, and **not in the luxuries thou dost possess**.

Simone Weil -
Waiting for God

To be ungrateful when we have been **treated with justice, in circumstances where injustice is easily possible**, is to **deprive ourselves** of the supernatural [[transphysical](#)] and sacramental virtue contained in every pure act of justice.

Quran 29:48-49 (Surah Al-'Ankabut)

You O Prophet **could not read any writing even before this revelation, nor could you write at all**. Otherwise, the **people of falsehood** would have been suspicious.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Aqdas

"Therefore, should a person arise and bring forth a myriad verses, discourses, epistles, and prayers, **none of which have been acquired through learning**, what conceivable excuse could justify those that reject them, and **deprive themselves** of the potency of their grace?"

Sister Jeanne Le Royer, "Sister of the Nativity" -
Vie et révélations de la Soeur Nativité (1817), p.g. 149-150

Je me suis trouvée plus d'une fois, au moins en esprit, dans cette vaste campagne dont je vous ai déjà parlé. Un jour que j'y étais seule, et avec Dieu seul, J.-C. m'apparut, et, du sommet d'une éminence, me montrant un beau soleil attaché à un point de l'horizon, il me dit d'un air triste:

[More than once, at least in my mind, I have found myself in that vast countryside of which I have already spoken to you. One day, when I was there alone, with God alone,]

Jesus Christ appeared to me and from the top of a small hill, pointing to a beautiful sun in the horizon. He said dolefully:

«La figure du monde passe, et le jour de mon dernier avènement approche. Quand le soleil est à son couchant, poursuivit-il, on dit que le jour s'en va et que la nuit vient... Tous les siècles sont comme un jour devant moi; juge donc de la durée que doit encore avoir le monde, par l'espace qui reste encore au soleil à parcourir.»

“The world is passing away, and the day of my final coming draws near. When the sun is setting,” he continued, “they say that the day is ending and night is coming... All the centuries are like a single day before me; judge, then, how long the world must still last, by the distance the sun still has to travel.”

Je considérai attentivement, et je jugeai qu'il ne restait au plus qu'environ deux heures de hauteur au soleil. J'observai aussi que le cercle qu'il décrivait tenait un certain milieu entre les jours longs et les jours courts de l'année...

I looked intently and it seemed to me that the sun would set in about 2 hours. [I also observed that the arc it was tracing lay somewhere between the long days and the short days of the year.]

«N'oubliez pas», ajouta-t-il [he added], «qu'il ne faut plus parler de mille ans pour le monde; il n'a plus que quelques siècles en petit nombre, de durée.»

“Do not forget,” he added, “that we can **no longer speak of a thousand years** for the world; it has **only a few short centuries left.**” / “Do not forget that those are not millenaries but only centuries and they are few in number,” but I understood [from His will] that Jesus reserved to Himself the knowledge of the exact number and I was not tempted to ask Him more, content to know the peace of the church and the restoration of the discipline were to last a reasonably long time.”

Platon -
Timaeus

The fact is, that wherever the extremity of winter frost or of summer sun does not prevent, mankind exist, sometimes in greater, sometimes in lesser numbers... Just when you and other nations are **beginning to be provided with letters** and the other requisites of civilized life, after the usual interval, the **stream from heaven**, like a pestilence, comes pouring down, and **leaves only those of you who are destitute of letters and education**; and so you have to begin all over again like children, and know nothing of what happened in ancient times, either among us or among yourselves.

[Mar 13, 22] u/John-377:

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/tdgm79/dreamed_about_some_sort_of_bibical_event_that/

During the peak of humanity, in the modern world of technological marvels a ray of light descended from the sky, and turned most people and most of their creations into an **ashen wasteland**. **Few of those who survived lived in caves, and preserved their humanity**, yet the ones who roamed the ashen wastes were touched by a divine rainfall that shaped their physique into people that are mentioned in the Bible and even to the

point of becoming an angel, yet they remained the same person mentally.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20231211030552/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1300435/pg1>

☞ [Nov 26, 21] The **Antichrist**, Dajjal... or whatever you wish to call them is already down here... **The Antichrist actually does look kind of like Christ**, he will be giving words of love, peace, bringing wonders and **technological advancements** (but they will be **nothing more than technological miracles**) and he will proclaim himself king of the world. Once he takes the throne of man and makes the proclamation he will then become a tyrant unlike any other before!

The **Child with the Iron Rod** is down here too, he will be the one that will fight him and **unite several interesting nations** together as a holy gathering of earthly saints and the children who won't turn away from God. I am still not sure on how he will do this fully but the 2 boxers are here on Earth, **one is older than the other by (about) 7 years**.

When is this all happening? **A lot sooner than you think...** No spoilers but I will say this we are about to **hit the middle of the 9th cycle** and the last half is where it gets really bad **before the 10th part where we get 1000 years of peace** before the real end.

Comte de Saint-Germain -

The Secret of Kings; A Monograph (1912) by Isabel Cooper-Oakley

“The seasons will gradually change—first the spring, then the summer. It is the **gradual cessation of time itself, as the announcement of the end of the cycle.**”

<https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg5#pid26595254> [not archived]

☞ [Jul 21, 22] Someone asked me about "End Times" and "God's Time", so I will do my best to explain from my observation in regards to the Tzar. **Problem is that in one place it's 2500**, in another it is 2352, **in our place it can be 2054 or sooner**, etc.

Humanity is **nearing the stage of Type 1 Civ**, the issue is that around 0.80 Type Civ is where most mess up and the really bad stuff happens and goes wrong. It is also around the time where divine intervention tends to occur, the reason humans are currently in the state of chaos is that they are 0.06 - 0.08 points away from reaching that specific stage. I am using the human measurement scale so it is more understandable, it is also the reason why most of you feel and know that something is about to occur. You can't explain it, can't put your finger on it and nor really give it an accurate thought... But it is there!

There is a perfect explanation for it but I am not going to go into that, that is a story for a whole another time in time... We'll get there when we get there! (And before you all start tripping, no, I am not a time traveler).

Anyway, **during certain moments, intervention needs to occur**, hence **the anti-christ** and **the Tzar** will both show up. As you know, it will **first be the anti-christ**, there are many names for him, but yes the real one does exist. Just as **the Tzar** exists so does the other, **this entire situation will determine the direction humanity will head into**.

Certain factors still can tip the whole scale into the wrong corner and cause the wrong outcome.

☞ [Aug 7, 24] Humans are **scared to announce the truth**, that the age of the universe does not match the time frame required for evolution and development of life based on the scientific time frame and scale/speed at which evolution takes to reach the stage man is at now. **To make such an announcement would cause holy wars, chaos** and mankind would have to **acknowledge an outside influence/force being involved** or that a Creator was involved **in speeding up and altering the process**.

"The ferry man will soon begin to row his boat through the empty waters of the river, a river that is now dead silent only reflecting the gems of souls that once filled it's surface from before."

^ This means we are entering an age where the river to its surface will be filled with souls trying to grab onto the boat.

The user [Ninurta](#) wrote: "The age of the Earth at 4 1/2 billion years is **not enough time for a human to have developed from a chimpanzee** or whatever... There pretty much had to be a creative of guiding hand for us to even exist at all at a level that would even wonder about it."

☞ [Aug 16, 24] MrM:

Yup, not to mention development of other organisms into apes. The **flaw** in the theory of evolution for humans, **is time itself**. Evolution does exist yes, but the factor for the human species is time and time itself for the human species is **not there based on the age of Earth**.

"Food for thought, since some of the things bodies are built up of hold memory- cells or atoms, I forget which, could they have led to certain lifeforms evolving quicker- as some of their cells remembered another form?" ([my friend Ressi](#))

☞ [Aug 17, 24] MrM: True, but you've already answered your question above, that such bodies would require at minimum a helping hand to evolve so quickly. To put it simply: a **catalyst is required**, a helping hand indicating an intelligence or a creator like figure that **knows how to speed up the process and with what means**.

Comte de Saint-Germain -

The Secret of Kings; A Monograph (1912) by Isabel Cooper-Oakley

"The seasons will gradually change—first the spring, then the summer. It is the **gradual cessation of time itself**, as the **announcement** of the **end of the cycle**."

Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

There shall be such a total renewal and change that they will be as children that **know nothing of the cunning and intrigues of the old**. This shall be when they **count LX** [60], a little less, but not more. Therefore it is well that we should remember that the time **appeareth to be a long time according to a man's lifetime**, but as a short time should we observe and consider it.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Only from books and works of art will those generations know about the despotism of states, about wars, revolutions, hunger, poverty, and epidemics...

Промежуток между нашими днями и приходом антихриста сократится во много раз и во столько же раз возрастут его физические и, главное, духовные жертвы.

The **time between our days and the coming** of the Antichrist **will be greatly shortened**, and his physical—and, more importantly, spiritual—victims will increase by the same measure...

No one, save the Omnipotent, knows for how many millennia **the reign of the righteous** is going to last. **Time itself will be different then**, for it will turn into a golden symphony concurrently streaming times, and what we know as of history will fade out. Not history, but the ever-rising world harmony will be the matter of time.

[Seer] Gordon Michael-Scallion -

<https://web.archive.org/web/20220124201345/http://www.v-j-enterprises.com/scalpred.html>

I see a **planetary spiritual awakening** occurring during the 90s. A vision I've seen for the year 2002 is of a new Earth—reborn—with its people **living in harmony** with each other... In the year 2002 the world has **become a lunar society guided by intuition**.

There's a **common spiritual belief** on the planet, termed the "**Oneness**," a **belief in the interrelatedness of all life**. The **Millennium of Peace** has arrived, and a **new cycle** begins...

Telepathy is common between individuals, and between people and animals. There are new flowers, plants, and trees, which **provide herbal remedies** for this time. Many of the diseases of the twentieth century are gone... **Color and sound therapy are the predominant healing modalities.**

[Seer] Benjamin Solari Parravicini -

Year 2002. New Era. Destroyed humanity will **unify in a brotherly embrace**, the **races will blend together.**

Nikola Tesla -

My Inventions

Peace can only come as a natural consequence of **universal enlightenment** and **merging of races**, and we are still far from this blissful realization.

Frank Waters -

The Book of the Hopi

Plant forms from previous worlds are beginning to spring up as seeds. This could start a **new study of botany** if people were wise enough to read them. The same kinds of seeds are being planted in the sky as stars. The same kinds of seeds are being planted in our hearts. All these are the same, **depending how you look at them.**

Philippe Nizier -

Le Maître Philippe de Lyon by Sedir Paul

Les sons, comme la lumière, sont formés de couleurs qui exercent une grande influence

sur l'organisme. Sounds, like light, are **made up of colors** that exert a strong influence on the organism.

Plus tard, on parviendra à guérir certaines maladies en utilisant les sons quicorrespondent. Ce sera bien simple. Later on, **certain illnesses will be cured by using the corresponding sounds.** It will all be very simple.

Platon -
Timaeus

The fact is, that wherever the extremity of winter frost or of summer sun does not prevent, mankind exist, sometimes in greater, sometimes in lesser numbers... Just when you and other nations are **beginning to be provided with letters** and the other requisites of civilized life, after the usual interval, the **stream from heaven**, like a pestilence, comes pouring down, and **leaves only those of you who are destitute of letters and education**; and so you have to begin all over again like children, and know nothing of what happened in ancient times, either among us or among yourselves.

[Mar 13, 22] u/**John-377**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/tdgm79/dreamed_about_some_sort_of_biblical_event_that/

During the peak of humanity, in the modern world of technological marvels a ray of light descended from the sky, and turned most people and most of their creations into an **ashen wasteland**. **Few of those who survived lived in caves, and preserved their humanity**, yet the ones who roamed the ashen wastes were touched by a divine rainfall that shaped their physique into people that are mentioned in the Bible and even to the point of becoming an angel, yet they remained the same person mentally.

Entropy: True End of the World

Le profezie del Ragno Nero (Black Spider) by Renzo Bascher

<https://it.aleteia.org/2022/11/21/dal-2011-al-2042-le-curiose-profezie-del-monaco-ragno-nero/>

Quindi il declino. Il tempo si consumerà “nella giornata dell’Angelo della prima luna piena del Tremila, quando sul ventre della terra squarciato pioverà dai cieli la morte”.

Then comes the decline. **Time will run out** “on the **day of the Angel** of the first **full moon** of the year 3000, when death will rain down from the heavens **upon the earth’s torn belly**.” [**June 20, 2999, not June 9, 3000**]

[Dream, Jul 11, 22] u/**MissUnderstood2020**: <https://imgur.com/a/oIxiSr1> -

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/vwtj9m/dreams_of_past_and_future_saw_the_end_of_the/

And eventually it's **past the year 3000**and everything is Peaceful. But empty at the same time. Everything is water...there's hardly any land. Everything is built up. Like I get the sense that the world becomes somewhat whole again... like people have figured out the secrets of the world maybe...and they just live not for money or power but to try to keep the planet alive. Because all of history and every person and everything that ever was has had an effect on this time they're in. It's like they're connected and feel connected

to everything before them. There was a **giant pyramid type building like tall as the clouds** [Daniil Andreev: [transmyth](#)] and there's a **giant statue of a woman...** someone they worship I guess? [Daniil Andreev: [Zventa-Sventana](#)] Anyway I'm trying to soak it all in.

Everyone wears like white robes and the ground is very smooth stone. I am then shot really fast and far away and watch everything get smaller and I'm over the ocean and then I see the world before me...and it **gets smaller and smaller....**like that was it. It feels like maybe that was the end of the world...no pain or nothing scary it just ...ended. Like humanity figured out everything they needed to know. The earth was done. Everyone learned all these big lessons from all the generations before us.

[Dream, Mar 21, 22] u/[aeristdoji](#): On [Jennifer Zemblini](#)
<https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/22515699/#q22517852>

By her hand she commits the bad and good things in the universe as well as the afterlife, **but she has more authority in the afterlife**, it is more random on Earth not to hint towards karma but in the afterlife it is about >90% fair I would say.

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/tj96o3/low_entropy_dream/

Jennifer is a recurring dream character of mine who I think has given me premonition dreams before. I trust her a lot about existential things. And I asked her in the dream something like, "what is going to happen to the universe near the end, what will truly happen?"

And she responded but I don't remember her words but what she said boiled down to, "Everything that is big will become small, everything that is loud will become quiet, everything that is lively will become tired, **everything that is clumped together will become spread out evenly.**"

And she basically said that there will only be tiny objects left and they will be spread out and have low energy and low entropy.

And I asked her something like, "why do people think that another universe couldn't happen?" And she said something to the effect of, "**they believe this because the world will still exist in a state that is seemingly unchanging and unable to change itself.**"

And then I asked her, "but wouldn't it take an extremely long time for those things to happen and for that state to arise? And how could it stay there for infinite time? What happens after infinite time?"

And she said, something to the effect of "**it will take very long before the universe reaches that state**, after infinite time 'this' state (referring to the current state of the universe with relatively high entropy) happens."

She was implying that eventually there would be another universe I think? If I understood that correctly at least.

Gospel of Mary (quasi-gnostic?)

<https://earlychristianwritings.com/text/gospelmary.html>

Q: "Teach us about the material world. Will it last forever or is everything impermanent?" ~~The Savior said:~~ "All that is created, everything that is formed, every natural thing, all [[of the higher worlds](#)] **exist interdependently [[interpenetratingly](#)] in and with each other.** Then each will be **dissolved again back into its own roots.** It is natural *course* that **everything will eventually decompose back into its own elements.**"

[1890-1891] https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/Beasts,_Men_and_Gods/Chapter_49
“More and more the people will forget their souls and **care about their bodies**. The greatest sin and corruption will reign on the earth. People will become as ferocious animals, thirsting for the blood and death of their brothers.”

[Prophet] Jesus -
“Isn’t life more than food and the body more than clothes?” (Matthew 6:25)

Prokopios -
Secret History
To her body **Theodora** gave **greater care than was necessary**, if less than she thought desirable. For early she entered the bath and late she left it; and having bathed, went to breakfast. After breakfast she rested. At dinner and supper she partook of every kind of food and drink; and many hours she devoted to sleep, by day till nightfall, by night till the rising sun. Though she wasted her hours thus intemperately, what time of the day remained she deemed ample for managing the Roman Empire.

Ralph Waldo Trine -
In Tune with the Infinite
The bodies of thousands today would be much better cared for if their owners gave them less thought and attention. As a rule, **those who think least of their bodies** enjoy the best health. **Many are kept in continual ill health** by the abnormal thought and attention they give them.

[Seer] Vlaicho Zhelev of Bulgaria -
<https://web.archive.org/web/20240619175156/https://www.world-today-news.com/the-prophecies-of-grandfather-vlaicho-coming-true-in-todays-world/>
Because of the gloom and the great evil, the spirits of human beings will be extremely **nervous and mentally ill**, but sufferings, torments and fears will grow to the point of great chaos.
The **spiritual and cultural societies**, idealists in general, **will not be able to unite**. The purely **collective good will be at a standstill—this failure must be ended!** In general, people will be **very impatient**, they will be **hot-tempered**, they will **love food, peace**, but they will miss them, then brother will sue brother, there will be many thefts and other troubles.

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World
The cultivation of the ability to be creative in any kind of work is going to be one of the essential tasks of education. If the need for creativity does not become an inalienable quality of the personality, then this will be **fraught with satiation, apathy, and the paralysis of spirit** in the milieu of the universal [material] wellbeing and ever-decreasing working hours.

Vladimir Solovyov -

The Karamazov Correspondence

"I don't see why a difference of ideas, which belong to the suprahuman sphere, should interfere with working together, in the presence of an identity of most proximate goals.

Experience has convinced me to the contrary: that such work is not made easier in the least by metaphysical like-mindedness, when people do not *want* one and the same thing." (1888)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Можно, правда, построить, исходя из телеологии истории, определённую классификацию религий, которая позволила бы выделить религии высокоразвитые в особую группу, и убедиться, что есть тезисы, утверждаемые всей этой группой религий, хотя и с различной степенью чистоты и силы.

It is possible, however, to **construct a certain classification of religions** based on the teleology of history, which would allow us to **single out highly developed religions into a special group** and to ascertain that there are theses affirmed by this entire group of religions, albeit with varying degrees of purity and strength.

These include:

- the thesis of the oneness of God,
о множественности различных духовных иерархий,
- the plurality of different spiritual hierarchies,
о множественности различных духовных иерархий,
- the **plurality of variomaterial** [различных; different] **worlds**,
о множественности разнозначных миров,
- the infinite **plurality of monads evolving** [становящихся; becoming],
о бесконечной множественности становящихся монад,
- the existence of **certain universal moral laws** [**the laws of life**], which is characterized **by rewards or punishments** in this world or the next for what a person has done in life.
а также о существовании некоего общего нравственного закона, который характеризуется посю- или потусторонними воздаяниями за совершённое человеком в жизни.

[Bahai Prophet] Baha'u'llah -

Tablets

The **Great Being** saith: The **structure of world stability and order** hath been reared upon, and will continue to be sustained by, **the twin pillars of reward and punishment.**

Arthur Penrhyn Stanley (theologian) -

"placing in the background whatever was accidental, temporary or secondary, and of **bringing into due prominence what was primary and essential.**"

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The **problem** is that **in order to reconcile the beliefs of different religions** one must,

first of all, **learn to sift out the primary from the secondary**, the **common from the particular**... Each spiritual way is unique, hence inimitable; what remains **in common are the basics**.

[HTL] It appears to be an *idée fixe* that we all must have the same views in all issues to get on well and to collaborate. **Such a demand is absurd**. On the contrary, it has a stimulating effect on individual experiments that we all have **different views except on the basics**." (L3e6.2.6)

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Is it within human power to effect in the constituent elements of any of the minute and **indivisible particles of matter** [monads] so complete a transformation as to transmute it into purest gold? Perplexing and difficult as this may appear, **the still greater task of converting satanic strength into heavenly power** is one that We have been empowered to accomplish. [monads: individual units of consciousness and energy, material particles, spirit atoms, core or essence of existence]

"In olden times gold was manufactured by science; nowadays science must be remade by gold. *We have fixed the volatile, and we must now volatilise the fixed*—in other words, we have materialised spirit, and **we must now spiritualise matter**." (Eliphas Levi)

Simone Weil -

[May 26, 1942] Letter VI: Last Thoughts

"We are living in times that have no precedent, and in our present situation **universality**, which could formerly be implicit, **has to be fully explicit**. It has to **permeate our language** and the **whole of our way of life**."

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

The Call to Glory

The refrain of Bethlehem, **the key to survival and well-being**, is the same as it always was: **Peace through goodwill!** The old idea of justice—an eye for an eye – is no longer applicable. Something more is needed now: **action upon the principle of love**.

Future of **Orthodoxy** and **Islam**:

Nikola Tesla -

My Inventions

"**We all must have an ideal to govern our conduct and insure contentment**, but it is immaterial whether it be one of creed, art, science or anything else, so long as it fulfills the **function of a dematerializing force**. It is essential to the peaceful existence of humanity as a whole that **one common conception** [of reality] **should prevail**."

Nikolai Fedorov -

Philosophy of the Common Task

The ideal of progress, according to the learned, is to enable everybody to participate in the production and consumption of objects for sensual pleasure, whereas the aim of true

progress can and must be the **participation in a common task**, the work of **studying** the **blind force** ["Satan"] that brings hunger, disease and death **in order to transform it into a life-giving force**.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

That which the Lord hath ordained as the **sovereign remedy** and **mightiest instrument for the healing** of all the world is the **union of all its peoples in one universal Cause, one common Faith**.

[Philippe Nizier](#) -

Le Maitre Philippe de Lyon by Sedir Paul

Il a été dit: «Hors de l'Eglise point de salut.» Cela est vrai. Mais l'Eglise est universelle; l'Eglise, c'est la Charité. *Hors de la charité, pas de salut*. Toutes les religions se fonderont en une seule: celle de la *Charité*.

It has been said, "Outside the Church there's no salvation." That is true. But the Church is **universal**; The Church is Charity. Out of charity, there is no salvation. **All religions will merge into one: that of Charity**. [[Tolerance](#)]

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

In the year 2025 Red China will have reached an economic and political stability sufficient to forge ahead and become the Great Conqueror. The biggest danger the world faces in the future is Red China. **When peace negotiations have been seemingly concluded** in the first quarter of the twenty-first century, Red China will show her teeth.....

The **false Oriental religious philosophy** that will be moving into the Western world **in the years 2020-2030**. This new Oriental faith will have such a profound influence upon the Christian world that **only by reaching far back into their early beliefs** will Christians be able to retain their faith.

[Seeress] [Duniushka](#) of Siberia -

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/propheets/duniushka.html>

"In the course of one of those centuries, **Asia** [[China, not Japan](#)] **will bestir herself**; she will try to **penetrate into Europe**, but her **attempts will be futile**. No one will ever overcome '**Holy Rus**', and only through her will salvation come to the world... Russia will be supreme in the world. Her name will be '**Holy Rus**'. **All sects and religions will pour into Orthodoxy**... But **Orthodoxy**, and – essentially speaking – **religion**, will **draw closer to what it was in Apostolic times**. In those centuries to come, there will **no longer be any tsars or korols** [kings].

In '**Holy Rus**', a **Kniaz**' [князь; [Duke, Prince](#)] will reign, who will **come from the nation that gave us our religion**. He will be a supremely spiritual person, who will **provide the opportunity** for uplifting the moral fibre and the spiritual principles of the nation.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The idea comes down to the anticipation of **something quite the opposite** to the Catholic idea of transformation of church into state (at least, this is Dostoevsky's understanding of the idea), that is, transformation of state into church... It is **only natural** that Dostoevsky saw the realization of this task not by way of **the Rose of the World** – **even he could not foresee it** in the nineteenth century – **but by way of Orthodoxy**.

[Seeress] Regina -

King and emperor will disappear, and **another will lash the whip**. [not Hitler] **An iron crown is for thee**, German people, and it will **press and weigh heavily upon thee** for many years to come. **Only long after will arise a new crown**, not of iron, nor gold or silver, but of rays of light. And a **man is holding it, of supreme power**, and then the German nation will be standing the test, **not with weapons of iron or brass, but with deeds high and lofty**.

Ludovico Rocco -

Keine Königreiche und Fürstentümer werden mehr bestehen, sondern nur ein Deutschland wird sein und ein Zweig des Kaiserstammes wird die Krone tragen. There will be **no more kingdoms or principalities**, but only one Germany, and a **branch of the imperial family will wear the crown**. This branch will strengthen Germany, and under its wise rule, harmony and prosperity will reign once more, and Germany's power will shine above all other empires, for **God is with this ruling house**. The German states of Austria will join Germany and stand together in solidarity.

[Seer] Wessel Dietrich Eilert -

The Prussian House will never perish, but will **wear the imperial crown of Germany**. Das preußische Haus geht nimmer zugrunde, sondern wird die Kaiserkrone von Deutschland tragen.

Alle Konfessionen, selbst alle Religionen, werden sich vereinigen, wobei jedoch die Juden ihre alte Hartnäckigkeit zeigen werden. All denominations, **even all religions**, will **unite**, although the Jews will show their old stubbornness.

Es wird eine Religion werden. Am Rhein steht eine Kirche da bauen alle Völker dran. Von dort wird nach dem Kriege ausgehen, was die Völker glauben sollen. Alle Konfessionen werden sich vereinen, nur die Juden werden ihre alte Hartnäckigkeit zeigen.

It will **become one religion**. On the Rhine stands a church, and all peoples will build upon it. From there, after the war, will emanate what the peoples are to believe. All denominations will unite, only the Jews will show their old stubbornness.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Standing out in the garland of his past lives is a far-off link to when he had walked the earth as a rather **famous ruler of the Hohenstaufen Empire**. And this time, too, he is going to incarnate amid those very people, in Germany. Under him, **the unification of Christian churches and of all religions of the right hand in a free coalition will come to pass**.

[Seeress] [Duniushka](#) of Siberia -

The disaster in the land will **disperse the people**; they will be **scattered to various countries, losing touch with one another**. But, wherever Russians go, they will **bring their culture and their religion.**"

[Prophet] [Muhammed](#) -

"**Islam began as something strange** and will **go back to being strange**, so glad tidings to the strangers." It was said: "Who are the strangers?" He said: "**Strangers who have left their families and tribes.**" (Sunan Ibn Majah 4088)

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

"One shall be **born from small beginnings** which will **rapidly become vast**. This will respect no created thing, rather will it, **by its power, transform** almost every thing from its own nature into another."

"**Many will forsake their own dwellings** and **carry with them all their belongings** and will go to live in other parts."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Every few centuries, a **certain charge of energy**, as it were, a kind of spiritual quantum, would **accumulate in the subconscious** of individuals and **suddenly burst into their hearts and minds**. They were **messengers/heralds of sorts**, the first people on **missions** of the Light. **Small groups formed around them**, and the first steps on the road to spiritual growth were discovered.

Lev Gumilev -

https://www.rbth.com/articles/2012/12/30/remembering_passionarian_lev_gumilev_21361

"As I sat in my cell, I saw a ray of light fall through the window on the cement floor. The light penetrated even into the dungeon. **Suddenly, an idea flashed through my mind that the movement of history is also powered by a certain energy.** And then, spontaneously, I started pondering on the motivation of the deeds of individual people in history."

[Seer] Rasputin -

Are these righteous men in klobuks competing for the Patriarchal Throne? Anthony of Volyn, Sergius of Finland! Is this what they need to search for and point out? It is **necessary for everyone to be imbued with the Spirit and to point out the man themselves**: 'here is the Patriarch'.

But there is no such person, and you cannot invent him. You can select one by height, by eloquence, so that he is suitable for the government, but for the Patriarch to **cover the whole people with his spirit** and for **both the Orthodox and the non-believers to believe in him** — for this, **one must be born and grow up quietly and unnoticed.** для этого нужно родиться и тихо, незаметно вырасти.

Shanaz Khanum / Louise R. Waite (1866-1939) -

https://bahaipedia.org/Louise_Waite

https://bahai.works/Star_of_the_West/Volume_16/Issue_5/Text

[August 1925] The Bahá'í Magazine Star of the West, Vol. 16, No. 5

A Message of Joy

Meanwhile **quietly and perhaps unnoticed**, during all this turmoil which gives the world its final tests, a **New Civilization is being founded** which will become the kingdom of a New Race, with a different keynote—"Mercy."

Through the Teachings of Bahá'u'lláh the "**Rose of the World**" will **open its petals** and from its heart will steal the Divine fragrance of perfect LOVE. **Never again in all the future years can man forget utterly this divine vision**, never again can he feel himself utterly alone and forsaken, or forgotten; ever about him will wind like a caressing breeze the perfume from this Rose of Eternity, this "Rose of Sharon," [Lily] awaking forgotten happiness and joy in his weary soul, and **stirring in him a deeper aspiration** to realize for all time—the joy of Love made Manifest in Form.

It lies with all Bahá'ís who should be **the heralds of this Glad New Day**, who are striving to follow in the footsteps of the Master—who was indeed a "Joy-bringer to the world"—the very Center of the Covenant of Joy—to radiate in their lives this joy, to sound to a weary world the **first chords of the Deva songs**, that the souls of men may become refreshed to pursue their Quest for God. [the angels]

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

One can compare the Rose of the World to an **upturned flower**, the roots of which **are in heaven and the petals here**, among humanity, on Earth. Its **stem is revelation** through which flow the spiritual juices that feed and strengthen its petals, **our fragrant chorus of religions**.

Ferdinand Ossendowski -

Beasts, Men and Gods

https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/Beasts,_Men_and_Gods/Chapter_49

"Hutuktu of Narabanchi related the following to me, when I visited him in his monastery in the beginning of 1921: 'When the King of the World appeared before the Lamas, favored of God, in this monastery thirty years ago [1890-91] he **made a prophecy** for the coming half century. It was as follows:

[1890-1891] "The '**Crescent**' will **grow dim** and its followers will **descend into beggary** and ceaseless war. Its **conquerors** will be **stricken by the sun** but will **not progress upward** and **twice** they will be **visited with the heaviest misfortune**, which will **end in insult before the eye of the other peoples**." (Malachi 2:8-10, Quran 17:4 "You will certainly cause corruption in the land **twice**, and you will **become extremely arrogant**.")

"Black Spider" -

Le profezie del Ragno Nero by Renzo Bascher

За Зеленой религией не стоят добрые ангелы, поэтому она отомрет.

Good angels do not stand behind the green religion [Islam?], so it will die.

Будет постоянная борьба трех больших религий — религий Христа, зеленой религии, Религии Солнца и огня, которую исповедуют народы Аравии и Персии. There will be a **constant struggle** between three large religions - religions of **Christ**, the **green religion** [Islam], **the religion of the Sun and Fire**, **which the peoples of Arabia and Persia** [Iran] **profess**. [It could be either Bahai Faith or Zoroastrianism, prevailing now in Iran and India.]

Будут также еще три религии — индуизм, язычество и религия Великого Змея. Весь юг будет охвачен религией Великого Змея. There will also be three more religions - Hinduism, paganism, and religion of the Great Snake. The whole south will be covered by the religion of the Great Snake.

Религия Солнца и Огня в XXI в. познает победное шествие. Опору себе она обретет в северной стране гипербореев, где она будет явлена в совершенно новом **качестве**, место ее главного храма — зеленый остров Эрин. Наступит время, когда эта религия уцелеет лишь на островах.

Religion of the Sun and Fire in the 21st century knows the victorious procession.

They will **find themselves support in the northern country** of **Hyperboreans** [Russians], where it will be **revealed in a completely new way/quality**, the place of its **main temple** is the green Isle of Erin. The time will come when this religion will survive only on the Islands.

[Seeress] Sajaha -
Buch der Sajaha

Da wird die Stunde des Panthers sein gegen den Drachen, den ein Wurm in der Wüste gebar und den Riesen nährten im Reiche des Nordens – hier wie dort.

"There will be **the hour of the Panther against the Dragon**, which a worm gave birth to in the desert and which **giants nourished in the kingdom of the North** – here as well as there."

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

As is known, there are piles of research on and thousands of opinions about Pushkin. Let me add on yet another characteristic coming under an angle which has not been considered thus far – that of **metahistory**. Under this angle, the **mission** of Pushkin was the **creation** of a concise, flexible, rich, and exceedingly **expressive literary language**, so as to give a **decisive impetus** to the development of a nationwide love for language, word, verse, and the culture of language itself as **the primary means of human communication**; in order to equip creators following in his footsteps with this **perfect tool for expressing all ideas and feelings**; to elaborate a host of new genres for this end; and, finally, to take the helm of this process of expressing these ideas and images artistically.

Pushkin -

Prophet

Встань, пророк, и виждь, и внемли,
Исполнись волею моею,
И, обходя моря и земли,
Глаголом жги сердца людей.

“Stand/Rise up, oh **Prophet**, and [see and listen; be seen, be heard].
Fulfill the Will,
And traverse the lands and bodies of water,
Punctually **ignite the hearts of men with your words.**”

[Prophet] **Muhammad** -

Quran 81:5 “and when **wild beasts are gathered together,**”

“As for **the first sign** of the Hour, it is a **fire that gathers the people** from the East and the West.” Sahih al-Bukhari 3329

The Two Signs of God: New Language from God

Vladimir Solovyov -

Politics, Law, and Morality

“What better means to **master completely and firmly philosophical works**, especially those of the ancients, if not by **translating them from the original into one’s native language?**” (k12_1.17.2, L4e1.37.2, L4e1.40)

Editor's Note: I believe that the sign encompasses the following interpretation:

1. an auxiliary universal language (i.e. Esperanto, English), the obvious meaning;
2. *implied* mathematical language; exact facts/description given for reality ideas;
3. understanding each other across vast distances or telepathically;
4. unknown language used in higher world or acquired after death;

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Iqan

It's evident unto thee that **the Birds of Heaven** and Doves of Eternity **speak a twofold language**. One language, the outward language, is devoid of allusions, is unconcealed and unveiled; **that it may be a guiding lamp and a beaconing light** whereby wayfarers may attain the heights of holiness, and **seekers may advance into the realm of eternal reunion**.

Such are the unveiled traditions and the evident verses already mentioned.

The **other language is veiled and concealed**, so that **whatever lieth hidden in the heart of the malevolent may be made manifest and their innermost being be disclosed**.

Ayn Rand -

The Virtue of Selfishness

It is **his own moral character and standards that he reveals**, when he blames or praises. If he condemns America and extols Soviet Russia—it is the **nature of his own**

soul that he confesses. Moral values are the motive power of a man's actions.

Lion Feuchtwanger -

Moscow 1937

Anyone who underlines the shortcomings and relegates the big things which are to be seen there to footnotes **accuses himself more** than the Soviet Union. He is like a critic who **notices first and foremost in a poet of genius that his commas are not in the right places.** In the first German notice on Shakespeare we read: "Knew little Latin and no Greek at all."

Vladimir Solovyov - [1883]

Otherwise some other literary trickster will **find fault.** I remember **how much trouble one omitted comma caused me** in the title of my master's dissertation. Once bitten, twice shy. [пуганая ворона куста боится; literally translated "a frightened crow is scared of a bush."]

Jacque Fresco -

"There is no aberrant behavior **if your schools are operated in accordance with scientific education.** When children **don't learn how to answer questions,** rather than speculate and argue and want to get in a fight, there is something wrong with your culture." [You will see tons of people just being argumentative, disrespectful, etc. Instead of asking a question or making a meaningful comment.]

"One should not take it too much to heart. One **must know enough to ignore the opinions** of others when sure of the rightness of one's actions." – Daniil Andreev

Jacque Fresco -

Apply the Methods of Science to the Social System!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l2s1-YH1pAc&t=9m59s>

But people have opinions about anything because people have been brought up to believe that everyone should have a right to their own opinion. They should have **access to the facts,** not their own opinions. [not all opinions are equally valid]

The majority of the people of the world today are *unsane*, not insane; unsane meaning having been exposed to methods of evaluation that have long rendered obsolete. Our language in the future will change to a saner language where we have **no argument in it.** Can there be such a language? There already is.

When engineers talk to each other, it's **not subject to interpretation.** They use math, they use **descriptive systems.** If I interpreted what another engineer said in the way I think he meant it, you couldn't build bridges, dams, power transmission lines. The language has to have meaning.

Abdu'l-Baha -

The Promulgation of Universal Peace

Physicians have their own peculiar terms; architects, philosophers have their characteristic expressions; poets have their phrases; and **scientists, their nomenclature.** (KofR1.9.3)

Scriabin – “There is nothing spiritual which cannot be **expressed materially**, and nothing material which cannot **engender thought**.” [that is, the ability to think one's own thoughts.]

[HTL] Most of those names are old and, due to the misuse by ignorance, diffuse, ambiguous, meaningless, and thus unserviceable. It is high time we **adopted an internationally agreed-upon nomenclature** and then the **mathematical one** is of course the **only expedient** and the **most exact** one. (KofR1.9.3)

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas, v. 189

"O members of parliaments throughout the world!

Select ye a single language for the use of all on earth, and **adopt ye likewise a common script**. God, verily, maketh plain for you that which shall **profit you and enable you to be independent of others**. **This will be the cause of unity**, could ye but comprehend it, and the greatest instrument for **promoting harmony** and civilization, would that ye might understand!

We have appointed **two signs for the coming of age** of the human race: the first, which is the **most firm foundation**, We have set down in other of Our Tablets, while the second hath been revealed in this wondrous Book."

[Here it's hinted that a great distinction exists between comprehension and understanding, learning and experience; learning is not understanding. A person who has only read about phenomena doesn't share the same perspective as a person who's directly experienced it.]

Simone Weil -

[May 26, 1942] Letter VI: Last Thoughts

"We are living in times that have no precedent, and in our present situation **universality**, which could formerly be implicit, **has to be fully explicit**. It has to **permeate our language** and the **whole of our way of life**."

Thomas Jefferson (Epicurean) -

On the basis of matter and motion, and of sensation [**consciousness aspect**], we may **erect the fabric of all the certainties we can have or need**.

Simone Weil -

The Need for Roots

The generation of mathematicians **now approaching the age of forty** is aware that after a long **dearth of the scientific spirit** in the development of mathematics, a **return to the exactitude indispensable for savants is in process of taking place by the use of methods almost identical with those practised by Greek geometricians...** Greeks possessed a science which is the **foundation** of our own... The use of **demonstration** and of the **experimental method** were alike perfectly conceived. (L4e1.12.4, L5e20.8.3, L5e21.64.2)

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Thoughts on Art and Life

[HTL] (L4e1.17.1, L3e3.1.19, L3e3.21.3-4; k12_1.3.7-9, k12_2.2, k12_3.12.13)

And thou desirest with the **multitude of sophists to deceive thyself and others, despising the mathematical sciences in which truth dwells** and the knowledge of the things which they contain; and then thou dost busy thyself with miracles, and writest that thou hast attained to the knowledge of those things which the human mind cannot comprehend, which cannot be proved by any instance in nature, and thou deemest that thou hast wrought a miracle in spoiling the work of some speculative mind; [Whence come this mania for inventing meaningless words for corresponding realities in the different worlds?]

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

A **conception of the Universe** as **multilayered lies at the heart of the Rose of the World's world view**. By **layer** is meant a material world whose materiality differs from that of other layers by virtue of the number of its dimensions and time streams.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

"The world's equilibrium hath been upset through the vibrating influence of this most great, this **new World Order**. Mankind's **ordered life hath been revolutionized through the agency of this unique, this wondrous System—the like of which mortal eyes have never witnessed**. Immerse yourselves in the ocean of My words, that ye may unravel its secrets, and discover all the pearls of wisdom that lie hid in its depths."

Abdu'l-Baha -

The Promulgation of Universal Peace

The ocean is one body of water, but different parts of it have particular designations—Atlantic, Pacific, Mediterranean, Antarctic, etc. If we consider the names, there is differentiation; but the water, the ocean itself, is one reality. Likewise, the divine religions of the holy Manifestations of God are in reality one, **though in name and nomenclature they differ**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Не иерократия, не монархия, не олигархия, не республика: нечто новое, качественно отличное от всего, до сих пор бывшего. Это — **всемирное народоустройство**, стремящееся к освящению и просветлению всей жизни мира. Not hierocracy, not monarchy, not oligarchy, not republic: but **something new**, something qualitatively **distinct from all that has hitherto been**. It was a **world-order of peoples**, striving toward the consecration and enlightenment of all life of the world... I consider it both premature and unnecessary to speculate on the structure and name of that organization. For now, so as to **avoid constantly repeating a lengthy description**, we will give it a provisional name...

[HTL] (k12_3.23.3)

When you have once clearly indicated the kinds of matter, kinds of energy, and kinds of consciousness of the various worlds, it is subsequently sufficient to use the mathematical designations **without dragging around all the repetitious periphrases**, which must tire everybody unnecessarily and irritate the beginners. That is why it is **so important to have as few, simple, and exact definitions as possible**. The unclear ones are not made any clearer by being repeated.

[Seer] Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

Thou hast not had the wisdom of thy crown, but has **turned against the way of the crown**, and hast done much evil. A stone shall fall upon thee that will press thee hard against thy will. For thou hast **shed innocent blood** and wast **unwilling to know** that which thou **shouldst have known** and what belongeth to a crown. **He whom thou hast despised** shall visit thee from the South and from the East, ere thou canst count two or three, and having recourse to thy allies will not avail thee for they themselves will fall.

Alla Andreeva -

«Новый мир» ("New World") No. 7, 1993

The Life of Daniil Andreev, told by his wife

<https://nm1925.ru/articles/1993/199307/zhizn-daniila-andreeva-rasskazannaya-ego-zhenoy-6072/>

Теперь я должна попытаться написать о самом главном, о том, что является основой творчества Даниила Андреева, в том числе и истоком книги “Русские боги”.

Now I must try to write about the most important thing, **about what is the basis of Daniil Andreev’s work**, including the source of the book “Russian Gods”.

Сделать это трудно, потому что придется говорить о вещах недоказуемых. Те, для кого мир не исчерпывается видимым и осязаемым (в крайнем случае, логически доказуемым), для кого иная реальность — не меньшая реальность, чем окружающая материальная, поверят без доказательств. Если наш мир не единственный, а есть и другие, значит, между ними возможно взаимопроникновение — что же тут доказывать? Те, для кого Вселенная ограничивается видимым, слышимым и осязаемым, — не поверят.

This is difficult to do because it requires discussing **things that cannot be proven**. Those for whom the world is not limited to what is visible and tangible (or, at the very least, logically provable)—those for whom another reality is no less real than the surrounding material one—

will believe without proof. If our world is not the only one, but there are others as well, then interpenetration between them is possible--so **what's there to prove?** Those for whom the universe is limited to what is visible, audible, and tangible will not believe it.

Schopenhauer -

The Art of Literature

Thinkers may be classed according as they **think chiefly for their own case, or for that**

of others. The former are the **genuine independent thinkers**; they really think and are really independent; they are the true philosophers; they alone are in earnest. **The pleasure and the happiness of their existence consists in thinking.**

[Prophet] **Jesus** -

And everyone who hears these words of Mine, and does not act on them, will be like a **foolish man** who built his house on the sand. (Matthew 7:26) "A reed swayed by the wind." (Matthew 11:7)

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Gleanings

Witness how this **foolish people** have treated the Cause of Him Who is the All-Possessing, the Inaccessible, as a play and pastime! Their hearts **devise each day a new device**, and their **fancy leadeth them to seek a fresh retreat**. If what they say be true, how then can the stability of the Cause of thy Lord be ensured?

Prokopios of Caesarea -

Secret History

"In undertakings which needed the greatest attention, **Justinian** changed his plans without any reason and **showed himself as light as the dust swept before the wind**. Thus none of his kinsmen or friends had the least confidence in his stability, but, in the execution of his purpose, his **opinion perpetually changed with the greatest rapidity.**"

Schopenhauer -

The Art of Literature

The others are the **sophists**; they **want to seem that which they are not**, and seek their happiness in **what they hope to get from the world**. They are in earnest about nothing else. To which of these two classes a man belongs may be **seen by his whole style and manner.**

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

Amongst the people is he who seateth himself amid the sandals by the door whilst coveting in his heart the seat of honour. Say: **What manner of man art thou**, O vain and heedless one, who wouldst **appear as other than thou art?**

And among the people is he who layeth claim to inner knowledge, and still deeper knowledge concealed. Say: Thou speakest false! By God! What thou dost possess is **naught but husks** which We have left to thee as bones are left to dogs. [**One can only speak of a knowledge of higher worlds.**]

Justinus Kerner -

Seeress of Prevorst

Mrs. Hauffe "had neither accomplishment or artificial cultivation. She had been **taught no language**; and **knew nothing of history, geography, natural history**, nor had any of those acquirements so common to her sex. During her long years of suffering, **the Bible and Psalm-book were her only studies.**"

Alla Andreeva -

«Новый мир» ("New World") No. 7, 1993

The Life of Daniil Andreev, told by his wife

<https://nm1925.ru/articles/1993/199307/zhizn-daniila-andreeva-rasskazannaya-ego-zhenoy-6072/>

Никакой “техники”, никакой “системы медитаций” у него не было. Единственным духовным упражнением была православная молитва да еще молитва “собственными словами”.

He had no “technique,” no “system of meditation.” His **only spiritual practice** was Orthodox prayer—and prayer “**in his own words.**”

Martin Buber -

Renewal of Judaism

The Jew can truly fulfill his vocation among the nations only when he begins anew, and, with his whole, undiminished, purified original strength, **translates into reality** what his religion taught him in antiquity: rootedness in his native land; **leading the good life within narrow confines**; and building a model community on the scanty Canaanite soil.

Vladimir Solovyov -

The Karamazov Correspondence

[1873] When Christianity becomes true conviction—i.e., such that people will *live* according to it—to realize it in reality, then evidently *everything will change*. **Imagine that a certain, even if small, part of humanity were to carry out quite seriously into reality** the teaching of unconditional love and self-sacrifice with conscious and strong conviction—would falsehood and evil long resist in the world?

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

Tablets

"The day is approaching when all the peoples of the world will have adopted one universal language and one common script.

When this is achieved, to whatsoever city a man may journey, it shall be as if he were entering his own home. These things are obligatory and absolutely essential. It is incumbent upon every [man of insight and understanding](#) to **strive to translate that which hath been written into reality and action.**

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The **root of the tragedy lies in the fact** that the scientific professions were not from the very beginning coupled with a deeply formulated ~~moral/ethical~~ education [[that of right orientation](#)]. Regardless of their level of ~~moral/ethical~~ [[consciousness](#)] development, everyone is admitted into those professions...

The **chief consequence** is that not one person on Earth can be sure that a hydrogen bomb or some other, more appalling scientific achievement will not be dropped on them or their fellow citizens at any moment by highly educated minds. It is, therefore, only natural that **one of the first measures** [the Rose of the World](#) will undertake after it begins

supervision of the states' activities is **creating a Supreme Scientific Council** – that is, a **committee** staffed by members from the inner circles of **the Rose of the World** itself. **Consisting of people who combine the respect of the scientific community with a high level of moral integrity**, the **Assembly will assume executive management** of all scientific and technological work, serving both planning and regulatory functions.

Abdu'l-Baha - Arrival in London, September 1911

The love and effort put into Esperanto will not be lost... but **no one person** can construct a Universal Language. It **must be made by a Council representing all countries**, and must contain words from different languages. It will be governed by the simplest rules, and there will be no exceptions; neither will there be gender, nor extra and silent letters. Everything indicated will have but one name.

Jacque Fresco -

The Best That Money Can't Buy

It is **not enough to advocate the cooperation of all nations**. We need a **global society based on a practical blueprint acceptable to all**.

We also **need an international planning council capable of articulating** the blueprint and the advantages that would result from world unification. The design must be based upon the carrying capacity of the planet, its resources, and the needs of its inhabitants. To sustain our civilization, we **must coordinate advanced technology and available resources with a humane systems approach**.

Question: What will drive people if they don't have money or reward?

“The reward is the end of war, the end of poverty, most crime, and the end of begging for medical care. Everyone will be cared for and educated. There will be no taxation, and no advantage group. **No technical elitism**, or any other kind of elitism. If that isn't incentive enough, then I don't know what is.”

Prophetic Aspect:

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

Human beings will be seen who will not understand each other's speech; that is, a German with a Turk. Men will **speak with each other from the most remote countries, and reply**. Men standing in opposite hemispheres will **converse**, deride each other, **embrace each other**, and **understand each other's language**. [This should not be interpreted as predicting telephone, radio, internet, etc., all such interpretations place an obstacle before distant future discoveries.]

Quran 49:13 (Surah Al-Hujurat)

O humanity! Indeed, We created you from a male and a female, and **made you into peoples and tribes so that you may know one another**. [merge and intertwine into each other] Surely the most noble of you in the sight of Allah is the most righteous among you.

Pushkin -

Prophet

Встань, пророк, и виждь, и внемли,
Исполнись волею моей,
И, обходя моря и земли,
Глаголом жги сердца людей.

“Stand/Rise up, oh **Prophet**, and [see and listen; be seen, be heard].
Fulfill the Will,
And traverse the lands and bodies of water,
Punctually **ignite the hearts of men with your words.**”

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Tablets

Know also that the soul is endowed with two wings: should it soar in the atmosphere of love and contentment, then it will be related to the All-Merciful, and should it fly in the atmosphere of self and desire, then it will pertain to the Evil One; may God shield and protect us and protect you therefrom, O ye who perceive! Should the soul **become ignited with the fire of the love of God**, it is called benevolent and **pleasing unto God**, but should it be consumed with the fire of passion, it is known as the concupiscent soul. Thus have We expounded this subject for thee that thou mayest obtain a clear understanding.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Потому что более могучего и светлого воздействия на человечество, чем воздействие **гениального** художника слова, ставшего **духовидцем** и **праведником** и возведённого на высоту всемирного руководства общественными и культурными преобразованиями, не может оказать никто.

"For no one can exert a more powerful and luminous influence on humanity than a **genius** [**luminous guide**] **artist of words** [**resonating with humanity**], who has become a **spiritual seer/spiritualist visionary** and a **righteous man**, who has been elevated to the heights of global leadership in social and cultural transformation."

Следует уточнить, что понимается здесь под **праведностью**. **Праведность** не есть непременно плод монашеской аскезы. **Праведность** есть высшая ступень нравственного развития человека; тот, кто её превысил, — уже не **праведник**, а **евятой**.

It is necessary to elaborate what **exactly** is meant here by the term “**righteousness**”. An ascetic life spent in a monastery isn't a prerequisite for the attainment of **righteousness**. **Righteousness** is the **highest stage of moral development** for a person. Whoever surpasses it is no longer just righteous person, but is a **saint** [**prophet; I preferred Jordan Roberts' English translation**] as well.

Georg Brandes -

Voltaire

“This movement **became widespread through the efforts** of Voltaire. Wherever it was **strategically important** to declare war upon obsolete medieval forms, he appeared on the scene to assume the leadership... In the decade from his death to the outbreak of the revolution, the **platform he advocated** gains more and **more powerful** and more and **more widespread** support, but **not a plank, not a doctrine is added. All keep within the limits of Voltaire's aims. All threads start from and lead back to him.** For, by numerous volumes, by hundreds of pamphlets, by ten thousand letters, he influenced, in every civilized country, the princes and princesses, the royal favorites and royal mistresses, the cardinals and abbes, the field marshals and officers.”

Nostradamus -

Centuries 10:65

O vaste Rome ta ruine s'aproche,
Non de tes Murs, de ton sang, & substance,
L'aspre par lettres fera si horrible coche,
Fer pointu mis a tous jusques au manche.

O **great Rome** your ruin approaches,
Not of/by your walls, [**but**] of your blood and essence:
The **harsh** [**one, of/by**] **letters** will make such a horrid notch,
Sharp iron/steel blade thrust into all up to the hilt.

“**This child** is the reason that many people in Israel will be condemned and many others will be saved. **He will be a sign** that will **expose the thoughts** of those who reject him. And a **sword will pierce your heart.**” (Luke 2:34; cf. Hebrews 4:12-13 **Word of God**)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

We call **Christos** the Word.

But a speaker doesn't, after all, take shape in a word but expresses himself or herself through it. Similarly, **God is expressed, not embodied, in Christ.** It is in that sense that **Christ** is in truth the Word of God, and thus **yet another stumbling block** to reconciling Christianity and certain other religious movements disappears.

[Prophet] **Jesus Christos** -

Luke 11:29-30 “This generation is evil, it seeks after a sign, and a **sign will not be given** to it, **except the sign of Jonah the prophet**, for as **Jonah became a sign** to the Ninevites, so also will the **Son of Man be to this generation.**”

[Prophet] **Muhammad** -

“As for **the first sign** of the Hour, it is a **fire that gathers the people** from the East and the West.” Sahih al-Bukhari 3329

Quran 81:5 “and when **wild beasts are gathered together,**”

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

Let nothing grieve thee, O Land of Tá, [Iran] for God hath chosen thee to be the source of the joy of all mankind. He shall, if it be His Will, **bless thy throne with one who will rule with justice, who will gather together the flock of God which the wolves have scattered.** Such a ruler will, **with joy and gladness, turn his face towards, and extend his favors** unto, the people of Bahá. He indeed is accounted in the sight of God as a jewel among men. Upon him rest forever the glory of God and the glory of all that dwell in the kingdom of His revelation.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

A **sign will be given** that the **time is coming for all** remaining brothers [and sisters] of the Light to **gather together at a certain spot** on the planet's surface. Overcoming all difficulties, 100 or 200 faithful will assemble, and **the last of the supreme mentors will become their leader.** In the Revelation of John the Apostle, this place bears the Jewish name "Armageddon". I do not know the meaning of this word. It appears to me that **this great event will take place in Siberia,** yet I cannot point out the exact reason for choosing precisely this locale.

[Seer] Rasputin -

«На престол сядет пастырь из снега и крови. И это будет в то время, когда агнцы будут распуганы бурей. И его поразит молния. Но молния будет не с неба. В ночи вы увидите других пастырей. Но один из них удалится. И вновь поразит молния... "A **shepherd made of snow and blood** will sit on the throne. And this will be at a time when the **lambs will be scared away by the storm.** And he will be **struck by lightning.** But the lightning will **not come from the sky.** In the night you will see **other shepherds.** But one of them will leave. And lightning will strike again... Poor lost flock, **few shepherds** will lead you, for **the time of the wolves** will be at hand. And **the wolves** will sit on the throne and make laws and tear them to pieces in the name of the Holy One. When the heart is completely corrupted, the **lambs will come out into a large meadow,** but only poisoned grass will grow in it, and the earth will be salty and the water will be bitter. **This is where the last shepherd will come with his last prayer.** Когда же сердце будет окончательно развращено, агнцы выйдут на большой луг, но на нём будут расти лишь отравленная трава, а земля будет солёна, а вода горька. Сюда и придёт последний пастырь с последней молитвой.»

[Seeress] [Duniushka](https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/prophets/duniushka.html) of Siberia -

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/prophets/duniushka.html>

The Tsar will leave the nation, which shouldn't be, but this has been **foretold to him** from Above. **This is his destiny.** There is no way that He can evade it. For this, he will **receive a martyr's crown on earth, for which he will receive, subsequently, an eternal crown** and a **Heavenly one.**

He will be a prayerful Intercessor [Ru. *Zastupnik*] for the nation and the people, when the chastisement fallen upon dozens of generations for the harm done to **God's Anointed One** will reach an end. The generations to come will bear the responsibility for this act on

the part of their ancestors.

Monk Abel -

"The Angel of the Lord pours out new bowls of disaster, so that people will come to their senses. There will be two wars, one more bitter than the other. A new **Baty** [Батый; Batu Khan] **in the West** [Западе] **will raise his hand**. The people between fire and flame. But from the face of the earth will not be destroyed, as **the prayer of the tortured Tsar** [Царя] **prevails**.

Ангел Господень изливает новые чаши бедствий, чтобы люди в разум пришли. Две войны одна горше другой будут. Новый Батый на Западе поднимет руку. Народ промеж огня и пламени. Но от лица земли не истребится, яко довлеет ему молитва умученного Царя».

[Prophecy] Orval monastery

...But all is over; the moons are passed. **The old man of Sion cries to God from his afflicted heart**; and behold! **the mighty one is blinded for his crimes**. He leaves the great city with an army so mighty, that none ever was seen to be compared to it. **But no warrior will be able to withstand the power of the heavens**; and behold! the third part, and again the **third part**, of **his army has perished by the cold** of the Almighty."

Transphysical Aspect:

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The words are in the language of **the World Synclite**, which we cannot reproduce, and in which words are not simply individual sounds, but chords of meaning, as it were, and some appear, at the same time, as **flashes and waves of light**...

Each such word has, as it were, a chord of sounds, a chord of meanings, and is accompanied, in addition, **by light effects**.

Philippe Nizier -

Le Maitre Philippe de Lyon by Sedir Paul

Les sons, comme la lumière, sont formés de couleurs qui exercent une grande influence sur l'organisme.

Sounds, like light, are **made up of colors** that exert a strong influence on the organism.

La lumière a du poids comme la musique a de la couleur.

Light has weight, just as **music has color**.

Justinus Kerner -

Seeress of Prevorst

And why should there not be a language like that the Seherin describes, which expresses, by its words and characters, **the powers and gradations of physical nature**; so that, by hearing or reading the words, the existing properties of the thing are immediately presented to the mind? A **representative**, or **pictorial language**, must necessarily **express an entire system, in a few words**;

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Oral communication takes place in each zatomis [[the abode of enlightened souls](#)] in the transfigured language of the corresponding country in Enrof [[3D physical reality](#)], but it is a **language both of sound and light**. There would be nothing strange in applying our concept of "vocabulary" to these languages, but their vocabulary, with its distinct, incomparably richer store of concepts, differs greatly from ours. **Besides these metacultural languages**, there is also a **lingua franca** [[an auxiliary language](#)]: the names of the layers, beings, and hierarchies have their origin in it.

Justinus Kerner -

Seeress of Prevorst

In her sleep-waking state, Mrs. Hauffe frequently spoke in a language unknown to us, which seemed to bear some resemblance to the Eastern tongues. She said that this language was the one which Jacob spoke, and that it was **natural to her and all men**. It was **very sonorous**; and as she was perfectly consistent in her use of it, those who were much about her gradually grew to understand it... The written character of this language was always connected with numbers. She said that words with numbers had a much deeper and more comprehensive signification than without...

Mrs. Hauffe considered the number **7**, as her **appointed number**, and out of this proceeded all her reckonings for her remedies, &c. &c.; and the seventh hour of the day was always, with her, the most critical. "This number," she said, "lies within me, like a language, (of this, more hereafter.) **Had I the number 3**, I should be well much sooner."

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) - [May-June 1896]

The Karamazov Correspondence

I am beginning truly to believe that the **number 5 is fateful for my visits to France** and that I will come in 1898.

[Philippe Nizier](#) -

Le Maître Philippe de Lyon by Sédire Paul

Jésus-Christ a eu deux natures. Il était homme, et il était aussi le fils de Dieu, fils unique. Comme homme, son corps était constitué de tout ce qu'il y avait de plus pur dans la matière. Il avait été formé sans le secours d'aucun homme. – Son chiffre était 3 (12 ans, 30 ans, 33 ans, mort à la 3e heure, 3 clous seulement).

[Jesus Christos](#) had **two natures**. He was a man, and he was also the son of God, the only son. As a man, his body was composed of the purest elements of matter. He had been formed without the help of any man. **His number was 3** (12 years, 30 years, 33 years, died at the 3rd hour, only 3 nails).

Tom Brown, Jr. -

The Quest

"If a man could **make the right choices**, then he could **significantly alter the course of the possible future**. No man, then, should feel insignificant, for it only takes one man to alter the consciousness of mankind through the Spirit-that-moves-in-all-things. In

essence, **one thought influences another**, then another, until the thought is made manifest throughout all of Creation. It is the **same thought**, the **same force**, that causes an entire **flock of birds** to change course, **as the flock then has one mind.**"

[Hadiths] Sahih Muslim 2840, Sahih al-Bukhari 3254

Abu Huraira reported [Allah's Messenger](#) as saying: There would enter Paradise people whose hearts would be **like those of the hearts of birds**. **Their hearts will be as if the heart of a single man**, for they will have neither enmity nor jealousy among themselves;

[Seer] John of Jerusalem -

Man will know what **the spirit of all things** is

Men will have at last opened their eyes

They will **no longer be locked up inside their heads** or in their cities

They will **see and hear each other** from one point of the earth to another

They will know that **whatever strikes one of them hurts the others.**

Tom Brown, Jr. -

The Journey, p.g. 227

Grandfather said "To run away is to be responsible, for to run is not to know love. To not know love is to not know **the spirit-that-moves-through-all-things**. **When one part of that spirit** is lost, hurt, sick, or searching, **the whole is affected.**"

Nikola Tesla -

My Inventions

These amount to a discovery which I consider of the greatest moment to human society, and on which I shall briefly dwell. I got the first inkling of this astounding truth when I was still a very young man, but for many years I interpreted what I noted simply as coincidences. Namely, **whenever either myself or a person to whom I was attached, or a cause to which I was devoted**, was hurt by others in a particular way, which might be best popularly characterized as the most unfair imaginable, I **experienced a singular and undefinable pain** which, for want of a better term, I have qualified as "cosmic," and shortly thereafter, and invariably, **those who had inflicted it came to grief..**

A very sensitive and observant being, with his highly developed mechanism all intact, and acting with precision in obedience to the changing conditions of the environment, is endowed with a transcending mechanical sense, enabling him to evade perils too subtle to be directly perceived. When he comes in contact with others whose controlling organs are radically faulty, that sense asserts itself and he feels the "cosmic" pain.

The truth of this has been borne out in hundreds of instances and I am **inviting other students of nature to devote attention to this subject**, believing that through combined and systematic effort **results of incalculable value** to the world will be attained.

Viktor Schauberger (scientist) -

Living Water by Olof Alexandersson

These are special times **demanding new solutions of simplicity and clarity** to replace those **crystalised structures** which **imprison our perspective of reality...** To obtain real solutions, **one should no longer strive to deal with the symptom but its cause** (which

can usually be attributed to imbalance); for solutions often have nothing to do with the presented problems.

Tom Brown, Jr. (survivalist) -

Awakening Spirits

Grandfather said, "Man is like an island, a circle within circles. Man is separated from these outer circles by his mind, his beliefs, and the limitations put upon him by a life away from the Earth. The circle of man, the island of self, is the place of logic, the ego, and the physical self. That is the island that man has chosen to live within today, and in doing so **he has created a prison for himself**. The walls of the island prison are thick, made up of doubts, logic, and lack of belief. **His isolation from his greater circles of self** is suffocating and prevents him from seeing life clearly and purely. It is a world of ignorance where flesh is the only reality, the only god."

The Problem of God's Omnipotence

[Bahai Prophet] [The Bab](#) -

The sign of His matchless Revelation as created by Him and **imprinted** upon the realities of all beings, is **none other but their powerlessness** to know Him. The light He hath shed upon all things is none but the splendor of His Own Self.

Simone Weil -

Gravity and Grace

We can **only know one thing** about God—that he is what we are not. Our wretchedness alone is an image of this. The more we contemplate it, the more we contemplate him. **Sin is nothing else but the failure to recognize human wretchedness**. It's unconscious wretchedness and for that very reason guilty wretchedness. The recognition of human wretchedness is difficult for whoever is rich and powerful because he is almost invincibly led to believe that he is something.

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) -

The Karamazov Correspondence

Neither science nor philosophy can provide such conviction. Where does one search for it? Here one arrives at an awful state of despair—even now it's grievous for me to remember it—a complete **emptiness** inside, darkness, death in life. But this darkness is the **beginning** of light, because when a person is **compelled to say: *I am nothing***—he says by the same token: *God is everything*. And here one gets to know God—not the childish notion of a previous time and not the abstract concept of reason, but a **God alive and real**, who “is not far from every one of us; for in Him we live, and move, and have our being.”

Simone Weil -

Waiting for God

Pure goodness is not anywhere to be found in it. Either God is not almighty or he is not absolutely good, or else **he does not command everywhere where he has the power to**

do so. Thus the existence of evil here below, **far from disproving the reality of God,** is the very thing that reveals him in his truth.

Cicero -

There is indeed a Law, right reason, which is in accordance with nature; existing in all, unchangeable, eternal. Commanding us to do what is right, forbidding us to do what is wrong. **It has dominion over good men, but possesses no influence over bad ones...**

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

God is absolutely good. The old theology also asserted that God is omnipotent. But if God is omnipotent, He is then responsible for the evil and suffering in the world. Thus, He is not good. It would seem impossible to find a way out of that vicious circle. But **God creates of Himself.** All the monads flowing out of His depths possess, as inalienable attributes, all the properties of those depths, including absolute freedom. Thus, **divine creation itself limits the Creator,** it fixes His power at a line beyond which the freedom and power of His creations begin.

Simone Weil -

Waiting for God

On God's part creation is not an act of self-expansion **but of restraint and renunciation.** God and all his creatures are less than God alone. God accepted this diminution. He **emptied a part of his being from himself.** He had already emptied himself in this act of his divinity; that is why Saint John says that the Lamb had been slain from the beginning of the world. [Revelation 13:8]

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

It is easy for people who have more than once experienced a feeling of all-out harmony with Nature to think that this is what I am referring to. No, far from it. A breakthrough of ~~cosmic~~ **causal** consciousness is **an event of colossal personal significance, such as can occur in a person's lifetime only an extremely limited number of times.** It dawns on one suddenly. It is **neither a mood nor pleasure nor happiness** **[it's not subjective and mystical ecstasy]** nor even a joy of astonishing dimensions – it is something bigger. More so than the breakthrough itself, **recollections of it will have a powerful effect on one's being.** The breakthrough itself is full of such bliss that it would be more accurate to speak of it not as astonishment but enlightenment. Such states occur when the Universe – not the Earth alone, **but the whole Universe** – reveals itself in its higher aspect, reveals the divine spirituality that permeates and envelops it, **erasing all the painful questions of suffering, conflict, and evil.**

u/Irredactable: (physicist)

https://old.reddit.com/r/moderatepolitics/comments/fnke6v/central_la_church_hosts_more_than_1800_people/flclyjf/?context=3 **[causal intuition?]**

Of course, you're laying out the question of evil to me. I have my own answer for it, but it may or may not be satisfactory. The answer came as **a flash, like an intuition**

[[clarification of a problem](#)], except it's a bit more like a .zip file was uploaded into my mind where it all just made perfect sense intuitively. Of course, that could be my imagination, but **the rarity of such experiences and the meaningful nature** of this one was enough to give me serious pause. It went as follows:

What does an entity like God lack? A perfect, unlimited entity **lacks individuality**, and therefore *meaning*. A perfect, unlimited being lacks differentiation. Without limitation and without free will, there is no individuality, and likewise no *meaning*. Meaning is likewise synonymous with importance in this case, but both words "meaning" and "importance" **fail to actually describe adequately what I am talking about**, as if I've **seen a new color that doesn't exist in nature**.

And I **intuited all of that in a split second**, and I can sense the intuition, and I have to deconstruct the argument out of that intuition, as if the intuition itself is perfect and my feeble mind can only sort of put it into words.

The only other moment I had like this is when I had a similar flash that there are genuine connections to the greater truth that the world's major religions are built upon, however, **the human mind is feeble and the intensity of such experiences charges a lot of non-truths** since humans have very active imaginations.

https://old.reddit.com/r/atheism/comments/f418o1/french_president_blasphemy_is_no_crime_religion/fhofp1i/

https://old.reddit.com/r/spirituality/comments/f6v6qg/everything_is_connected/fieyn1o/
The most beautiful thing that happened leading up to that was envisioning that I was looking out at my city, and it was like **everyone was this intense, infinitely precious, perfect, utterly beautiful shard of light**. And the feeling of love I felt for everyone in this moment was indescribable - it's more than just love of a family member, it was this intense, incredibly important sensation of love. It's a moment I cannot recall without being brought to tears.

Basically to sum up this moment, it was like I suddenly had a perfect intrinsic understanding of the following:

"people are put into heightened states when they get an access to a genuine piece of Truth itself, and that sense of Truth permeates the mind and causes many things to be invented that also feel true because they're invented while in the 'aura' of Truth itself."

I can unpackage all of that from a moment that was **like a flash in my mind**, a mere millisecond, which is why I feel strongly that it was a particularly powerful moment.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

If, however, in many cases the individuality of the subject contaminates the image of the object with something extraneous, something exclusively human, there are just as many instances when a spiritual truth **can be intuited only by a mind of a definite cast**. Individuality then becomes a factor that does not cloud intuition but, to the contrary, makes it possible.

Rupert Sheldrake (scientist) -
A New Science of Life

“If such a **hierarchy of conscious selves** exist, then those at higher levels might well **express their creativity through those at lower levels**. And if such a **higher-level creative agency acted through human consciousness**, the thoughts and actions to which it gave rise might actually be experienced as coming from an external source. This experience of **inspiration** is in fact well known. Moreover, if such ‘higher selves’ are immanent within nature, then it is conceivable that **under certain conditions human beings might become directly aware that they were embraced or included within them**. And in fact the experience of an inner unity with life, or the earth, **or the universe**, [Daniil Andreev: "ecumenical revelation"] has often been described, to the extent that it is expressible.”

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Iqan

“If thou wilt observe with discriminating eyes, thou wilt behold them all **abiding in the same tabernacle**, soaring in the same heaven, seated upon the same throne, uttering the same speech, and proclaiming the same Faith. Such is **the unity of those Essences of being**, those Luminaries of infinite and immeasurable splendor.”

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Iqan

It's evident unto thee that **the Birds of Heaven** and Doves of Eternity **speak a twofold language**. One language, the outward language, is devoid of allusions, is unconcealed and unveiled; that it may be a guiding lamp and a beaconing light whereby wayfarers may attain the heights of holiness, and **seekers may advance into the realm of eternal reunion**. [[denoted mathematically: world-46](#)]

Such are the unveiled traditions and the evident verses already mentioned. The **other language is veiled and concealed**, so that whatever lieth **hidden in the heart of the malevolent may be made manifest** and **their innermost being be disclosed**.

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

The world **where our monads abide** is called “IroIn”. It seems to me that IroIn is not five but six-dimensional, "the abode of human monads **before they merge with their mature souls**". (rm2.3, rm3.3)

The ecumenical plan of Providence leads a great many monads up to a higher oneness. As they ascend the steps of being, the forms of their unions evolve: love for God and for each other bring them closer and closer together.

When each of them immerses itself in the Universal Sun and co-creates with Him, the **most perfect of unions** takes place: merger with God **without the loss of one's unique self**. (rm2.3)

The Sixth Covenant:

[Prophet] [Muhammed](#) -

“Islam began as something strange and will go back to being strange, so glad tidings to the strangers.” It was said: “Who are the strangers?” He said: “**Strangers who have left their families and tribes.**” (Sunan Ibn Majah 4088)

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

Many will forsake their own dwellings and carry with them all their belongings and will go to live in other parts.

https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/Beasts,_Men_and_Gods/Chapter_49

“The '[Crescent](#)' [[Islam](#)] will grow dim, and its followers will descend into beggary and ceaseless war. Its conquerors [[Israelis](#)] will be stricken by the sun but will not progress upward and **twice** they will be **visited with the heaviest misfortune**, which will **end in insult before the eye of the other peoples.**” [1890-1891]

Quran 17:4-6 And We warned the Children of Israel in the Scripture, “You will **certainly cause corruption in the land twice**, and you will **become extremely arrogant.**” ...When the first of the two warnings would come to pass, We would send against you some of Our servants of great might, who would ravage your homes. This would be a warning fulfilled... And when the second warning would come to pass, your enemies would be left to **totally disgrace you** and enter that place of worship as they entered it the first time, and utterly destroy whatever would fall into their hands.

Malachi 2:8-10 “But you have **turned from the way**, and have **caused many to stumble in the law**: you have made void the covenant of Levi,” said the Lord of hosts. “Therefore have I also **made you contemptible and low before all the people**, as you have not kept my ways, and are **showing partiality** [[being unfair to one and disposed to another](#)] in [[applying](#)] the law.”

Quran 2:83-85 And remember when We took a covenant from the children of Israel stating, “Worship none but Allah; be kind to parents, relatives, orphans and the needy; speak kindly to people; establish prayer; and pay alms-tax.” But you Israelites **turned away—except for a few of you—and were indifferent.** And remember when We took your covenant that you would neither shed each other’s blood nor expel each other from their homes, you gave your pledge and bore witness.

But here you are, **killing each other and expelling some of your people from their homes, aiding one another in sin and aggression**; and when those expelled come to you as captives, you still ransom them—though expelling them was unlawful for you.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

[Apr 11, 24] The **end of the sixth covenant** before the Creator ushers in the seventh with the Tsar as the **last directed leader**. When covenants end, biblical like destruction events follow.

The Tsar will only have allegiance to God and no one else. So if a "[messiah](#)" shows up saying he's the last messenger and covenant, and **claims allegiance to a nation, a**

singular group, etc., know that this is [the antichrist](#).

"The [last messenger](#) and one to form the last covenant, will **not play favourites** and his **only allegiance will be to the Creator**. Because a man who has no allegiance to anyone else but God, is a man that cannot be fooled or controlled."

[Apr 17, 24] The 6th Covenant was with [Mohammed](#) and the message of Islam. It is in the process of being broken right now. The Jews are breaking the 6th Covenant right now, the Christians are assisting them and the Muslims are being tricked into taking the bait to speed up the process. The Muslim covenant is being broken right now by the **ego, inaction and vanity** of the Muslim [Sunni-Shia](#) groups **thinking they are the right group**, etc. They are permitting Genocide of the lineage that is **meant to be protected** under the 6th covenant **all for profit and by their inactions**. The [Zionists](#) can only act out the ushering in of the [Dajjal](#), by forcing the Muslims to break their own covenant. The Covenant was simple: to **protect the message**, to **not split into groups**, to **protect the line of Ishmael**, and to **honor the people of other books** and *keep them in check*.

Quran 3:103-105 And hold firmly together to the rope of Allah and **do not be divided...** And **do not be like those who split into sects and differed** after clear proofs had come to them.

Quran 6:159 As for those who divide Their religion and break up into sects, thou hast **no part in them in the least**: Their affair is with Allah: He will in the end tell them the truth of all that they did.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Aqdas

Hearken ye, O Rulers of America and the Presidents of the Republics therein... Adorn ye the temple of dominion with the ornament of justice and of the fear of God, and its head with the crown of the remembrance of your Lord, the Creator of the heavens... **Bind ye the broken** with the hands of justice, and **crush the oppressor** who flourisheth with the rod of the commandments of your Lord, the Ordainer, the All-Wise.

[spielbahn/„Lügen-Bahn“] Johann Bernhard Rembold (minstrel) -
<https://www.gutenberg.org/files/54821/54821-h/54821-h.htm#page22>

Es bluten die Gläubigen im fremden Lande. Darum untergehen wird ein großes Barbarenreich. Weil es solchen Frevel zugelassen. Und nicht beschützt hat die Kirche Christi. Und nicht geehrt hat ihre Diener.

"The **believers bleed in the foreign land**. Because of this, a [great barbarian empire will perish](#). Because it has allowed such outrages. And has **not protected** the church of Christ. And has **not honored** her servants...

Even if people ridicule me by saying that I am just a simple minstrel, there will still come a time when they will find my words true. [A mocker asked him for a prophecy, he replied with great composure that it was not within his power to arbitrarily proclaim future destinies, but that God only gave him a glimpse of the future at certain times.]

[Seer] [Nostradamus](#) -
Centuries 3:97

Nouvelle loy terre neuue occuper,
Vers la Syrie, Iudee, & Palestine,
Le grand Empire Barbare corruer,
Auant que Pheses son siecle determeine.

New [Islamic?] law to occupy the new land,
Around/Towards a new [Arab?] spring in Syria, Judea & Palestine:
The **great Barbarian empire to crumble**,
before the Moon, Phoebe completes its great cycle.

[Seeress] Slava Sevryukova -

<https://web.archive.org/web/20240302182651/https://slava-sevryukova.com/israel/>

Source: „Зеница към Вселената. Свръхфеноменът Слава Севрюкова“, Христо Нанев

Заради онуй, което вършат сега с арабите, ще бъдат овъзмездени. Ще са сразени, бити и прогонени от тях. Събитието ще настъпи след масивен геокатаклизъм.

Тогаваше последват мощни удари от вси страни срещу евреите.

"Because of what they are doing now to the Arabs, **they will be recompensed**. They will be slaughtered, beaten and driven out. **Event will occur after a massive geocataclysm**.

Then **mighty blows will follow from all sides** against the Jews."

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

The Call to Glory

This period will be triggered by a natural disaster in the Middle East.

An **earthquake of major proportions** will be the signal advantage for an **invasion of Israel by its neighbors**. Battles will continue until 1988, when the force of both sides will be greatly weakened. Then the Russians and their satellite armies will move into the area and occupy the lands of all participants. More battles, bloodshed, massacres, misery, and pestilence will continue until 1995; a time of turmoil and uneasy peace will last until about 1999.

[Ibadi Hadith] Sahih Al-Jami 7838

<https://dorar.net/hadith/sharh/82721>

If you see **the Caliphate** having descended on the Holy Land, then earthquakes, disasters, and great events have begun, and the Hour on that Day will be closer to the people than this hand of mine is to your head.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20241205202745/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1194530/pg1>

[Dec 25, 17] The reason that the [former] Pope [Francis] and Europe is doing what it is doing is because **between 2035-2045 Rome will be the new Capital of a new Islamic Caliphate** a new born nation; yes, I will be labelled a racist or a bigot by many for suggesting such a thing. But it's Karma for the families, nations and people Europe has destroyed... A **karma debt** like that will **only last some odd 15-25 years...**

There will be some good things out of it too and you will get the opportunity to

experience new cultures, views and finally understand what oppression is to truly appreciate and be thankful for freedoms you have. And I don't mean freedom we have now but real freedom, at times it takes a harsh lesson in order to learn something truly amazing. Yes, this sounds more like doom and gloom, but this in fact will benefit the world economy, open the roads to Europe for the whole world and transpire many great wonders for the world.

[Narrated Dream, Nov 5, 2017] u/**precogthrowaway**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/precognition/comments/7ay3m6/nuclear_war_is_on_our_doorstep/

All of the dreams have had a sort of narration, or at least some kind of **voice** that definitely wasn't mine. From what I remember now, **Saudi Arabia will be plunged into a civil war** that will result in **the rise of a deadly new terror cell** by the mid 2020s. This situation will become worse over the next decade as oil crises across the middle east make increasingly impoverished populations **more susceptible to radicalization**. **By 2035, all of Arabia and parts of North Africa will be overrun despite failed US intervention.**

The **Caliphate** in the middle east will be a neutral third party. Over the course of the war, Iran will be **invaded by the Caliphate** and its Shia populace will fall subject to a massive genocide.

WanderingMrM:

☞ [Apr 17, 24] Any Caliphate formed under Sunni or Shia, is **illegitimate** and **false**. **Mohammed** stated that too, that no true messenger will create a Caliphate under a group that spreads division. It's why the Saudis and so many Arab nations and leaders are jailing Imams in their nations who are proclaiming that the Mahdi will unite all Muslims and people of faith under a single banner, that he will not side with any group, etc.

[Dream, Feb 2, 25] u/**ShinyCherrim**: <https://imgur.com/QjK6mYR> -

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/1ifqq3z/edible_induced_hyperrealistic_dream_prediction/

2050-2100: An era defined by global war (not WW3, just a shit ton of **regional** but separate wars), famine, **migration**, with there being a significant loss of human life.

Middle East broke out into a large regional war, ultimately leading to multiple new nations forming that represent the local populations.

In an attempt to prevent them from becoming the focus of the war, **Israel gave up claims** over the Gaza Strip and the West Bank while **granting additional land for the creation of an independent Palestinian state**.

Africa largely avoided many of the issues the rest of the world faced.

Facing an initial shock from the withdrawal of aid from the U.S./E.U./China. With its young and large population multiple African nations undertook megaprojects uniting the continent like never before. Africa is largely united with most countries redrawing borders to reflect the local population. The continent becomes the new economic powerhouse of the world.

[Narrated Dream, Oct 3, 24] u/**Artist-in-Residence-**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/1fv4rcs/dream_i_was_a_student_200_years_into_the_future/ [It's the year 2234 or 2324.]

The map shift again and I'm looking through the images of what used to be Israel. At once vibrant in the 21st century, something had happened and **all the people living there immigrated to other nations**. I suddenly become lucid and I think it must be because of the current Gaza war, but it's much more than that. An **omniscient voice** tells me that during that time, **Israel's leaders took on an expansionist policy** in which they became involved in a **decades long war that lasted 30 years or more** and all the Jewish people eventually left to Europe and other nations, and Israel became an abandoned ghost town, and eventually Israel as a nation collapsed.

The phrase "*ipsa historia repetit*" keeps humming in the background of my mind. The **omniscient voice** tells me this was something that also happened during Ancient times, when the Kingdom of Israel attempted to expand its borders beyond Assyria and Babylon and failed, primarily because all the Israelis eventually fled and there was no one left to engage in war with the Assyrians.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

Gems of Divine Mysteries [Matt. 24:35]

“Know that heaven and earth may pass away, but my words shall never pass away.”

For the Christian divines use this verse to prove that the Gospel shall never be abrogated and that, **even if all the signs recorded in their Books were fulfilled and the Promised One appeared**, He would have no recourse but to rule the people according to the ordinances of the Gospel."

WanderingMrM:

→ [Apr 17, 24] The Mahdi or the Tsar is neither Sunni nor Shia, he won't practice their childishness. The **message will be like in the beginning of Mohammed**, like that of Jesus, Moses and all the way to Adam. He will **rule each one by their books and speak of all books**. Many of the groups will not like him because he will not swear allegiance to any of them, but he will be **more leaning towards Islam** and not side with any of the sects.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

Let nothing grieve thee, O Land of Tá, [Iran] for God hath chosen thee to be the source of the joy of all mankind. He shall, if it be His Will, bless thy throne with one who will rule with justice, who will gather together the flock of God which the wolves have scattered. Such a ruler will, with joy and gladness, **turn his face towards**, and **extend his favors unto the people of Bahá**. He indeed is accounted in the sight of God as a jewel among men. Upon him rest forever the glory of God and the glory of all that dwell in the kingdom of His revelation.

WanderingMrM:

→ [Sep 20-25, 23]

If the Tsar decides not to focus on Russia and instead seeks Islam and becomes a Muslim. We can definitely see Russia lose the war at the Rhine and then get demolished when

surrender is signed at *Altai*. Also, I see the Tsar most likely siding with Islam instead of the Orthodoxy, but he will still accept most of the Orthodoxy to join his side in the coming battle. He will **extend his hand to Russia and the Russians**. The Tsar will once say when defeating one of the many armies to come:

"Do not kill the survivors, instead give them plenty of bread and water to go back home. So that they can face their families, their mothers and fathers and say that the one sent by the Father has come and so will soon the hour when Jesus will arrive too." He will uphold peaceful laws of Islam even during war times, no stealing, no killing innocent, those soldiers of the enemy that survive are shown mercy, etc.

As I said **most of the Orthodox Christians will side with the Tsar**, so we will see a lot of Russians, Serbians, etc., in this case, now take up Islam or side with the Tsar who will be the Mahdi. Because he will **not kill or force people to convert**, he will say: *"you can convert and those that do not I will establish treaties with."*

We will be moving towards the 2 **nuclear hits on Europe** when Russia gets to the Rhine which will then lead to the defeat, and **the false Roman tsar** who will be of the Antichrist take control. This is a timeline where the Tsar will have **no choice but to take up Islam** and eventually face the **Roman German Emperor**. **Many Muslims are moving to Constantinople/Istanbul**. Also the reason they are heading there is because of the battle that will take place between **the Roman Elected German Antichrist Emperor's Army** and the Army of **the Tsar** when he will go there to **liberate Constantinople** (Istanbul). More than 1.5B of Muslims will perish during the battle against the Antichrist and his armies.

Vladimir Solovyov -

War and Christianity

Speaking more simply, it is possible to have a *good war*; it is also possible to have a *bad peace*... The **point is that the evil of murder consists not in the physical fact of the deprivation of life, but in the moral reason of that fact, that is, in the evil will of the murderer.**

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"War is evil as it is a source of peoples' sufferings and spiritual downfall. Yet, a greater evil is still conceivable – for example, the evil of a protracted, all-out, and emaciating enslavement. Thus, if there is a historical choice between two forms of evil, **opting for the lesser one is justifiable.**"

Howard Menger -

From Outer Space to You

"Remember that **the murdering of one man or mass destruction is one and the same**. Evil is **not gauged by the magnitude of the crime**. The **evil intent** which goes against our Infinite Father's laws will turn the same laws against your people."

[Quran] Surah Al-Ma'idah 5:32

"That's why We ordained for the Children of Israel that **whoever takes a life**—unless as a punishment [**expiation**] for murder or mischief in the land—**it will be as if they killed all of humanity**; and whoever saves a life, it will be as if they saved all of humanity.

Although our **messengers** already came to them with clear proofs, many of them still transgressed afterwards through the land."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Emperor Ashoka, one of the greatest figures of all times, realized, upon a smashing victory over the state Kalinga, **the sinfulness of the killing of one human being by another.**

He proclaimed his abandoning of the path of "conquering the world" for the sake of spreading piety, and, after a long reign – nearly the most light-filled in history – became a Buddhist monk.

Quran 34:34 (Surah Saba)

Whenever We sent a **warner** to a society, its **elite** [intelligentsia] would say, "We **truly reject what you have been sent with.**" Adding, "We are far superior to the believers in wealth and children, and we will never be punished."

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Iqan

"Such a Revelation these **mean and depraved people** have sought to measure with their own deficient minds, their own deficient learning and understanding. **Should it fail to conform to their standards, they straightaway reject it.**"

Quran 44:10 How can they be reminded when a **messenger** has **already come** to them, **making things clear**, then they **turned away from him**, saying, "A madman, **taught by others**"?

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas, v. 85

How great the blessedness that awaiteth **the king who will arise to aid My Cause** in My kingdom, who will **detach himself from all else but Me!**

The **Last World Ruler/Messenger: Tsar-Mahdi**

Hail ye Lion of Judah, of Ishmael, Creator's Sign!

This is probably the only collection of prophecies in the world with reliable, precisely identifying features. According to these prophecies, the **next Manifestation of God:**

-will be tormented to "death" by his enemies/"dying" from his afflictions, but he will revive or he will intercede from heaven on behalf of the remnant of believers

-not belonging to any tribe, but of a spiritual lineage (the **tribe of Judah**),

as a necessary counterweight to the transphysical so-called **tribe of Dan**

-will be a leader, who is neither a Jew nor a Christian, inclines more towards Islam, but rejects sectarian division (Sunni/Shia)

-wears an iron ring, wears a red (Phrygian?) cap/headdress,

-wears no jewelry, no armor, wields an iron rod (symbolic?)

-will be accompanied by 2-3 forerunners/messengers (Elijah/Elias, Enoch, Jesus)
-he will be **anointed** by an **Orthodox priest**, by prophets **Enoch** or Elijah/Elias

[Emperor] Leo VI -

The **illustrious King** was **born in this orderly life to preserve every prophecy**. He pays great attention to prophecies. He is intelligent and knows many things, he has foresight and is **cognizant of the text of prophecies**, which he relates to others and shares that information with others. He has **not spoken of the prophecies in the past** and **hasn't been used for anything**, people in the past **treated him with contempt and scorn, considering him as good as dead and useful for nothing**.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20200928124538/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1269145/pg1>

Although I don't know *why* or *how* but there is a **future Russian Tzar**, someone who will change both Russia and the world. I saw his name which I am allowed to mention I think, it was **Kirill** or **Cyrill** or Cyrillus. [Aug 2, 20] He spoke of coming from a rich family that then immigrated and became poor so he has experienced both sides of life. Also from what I gathered is that he is someone that **lived in several countries, experiencing different cultures** and is like an open book. [Nov 3, 19]

The idea began to be shown to me back in 2017 - 2018, however before that I have had dream encounters or messages of the said individual. I was not doing anything specific, other than **wondering when will this world finally see balance, stability, peace and progress**.

The future ruler will come unknown traveling over a vast body of water and much land to get to Russia, there are 2 variants when he will emerge: 1. it will either be sooner than later or 2. when Russia will again collapse and become small to a size it once was. I am not sure what will cause this collapse or downsizing but much of the cities seemed dark, without power, water and a bit torn up... Maybe a war or a revolution?



This is what I saw on the flag that will be used by the tzar and he will also repaint the Kremlin white. When he will sit on the throne the Kremlin will be repainted white, the Russian flag will either go to the imperial flag or it will be a white flag with an insignia of some sort.

[Nov 16, 24, Dec 6, 24] u/**BumblebeeConstant533:**

<http://www.dreamjournal.net/journal/dream/240224/user/John/>

Once, in a moment of innocence, I made a sincere request: I wished to see the future. It was then that, in a deep dream, God answered. I dreamt about this in **2018**, but at the time, I never gave it much importance. Now, in November, I suddenly remembered

every detail through another dream. It's as if everything was connected to lead to this moment. This feels so strange. What do I have to do with this man? Now that I've shared this dream, I feel relieved. I **felt it was my duty** to share this with you:

In the dream, He showed me something extraordinary. I was in Egypt, at night, with my bare feet touching the sand. I could feel its texture beneath my feet when a **soft voice**, calm like an ancient whisper, began to guide me. It led me to the top of the pyramids, where I gazed at the sky.

Suddenly, a breathtaking spectacle took over the horizon. Lights, which at first seemed like stars, began to spread across the world, illuminating everything with a celestial glow. The voice took me even higher, into space, where I saw Andromeda, quasars, and planets that were being destroyed and rebuilt, as part of an eternal cycle.

Then, the voice ordered me to look at Earth. As I obeyed, I realized that those lights, which I had initially thought were stars, were actually **destined souls**. Each one of them was sent to a specific part of the world, as if carrying important missions. At that moment, everything around me became intensely illuminated. I felt I was waking up, but before I did, the **voice whispered** something significant into my ear:

“In a few years, the souls that survive in this world will begin to manifest. **The first will be a man. He will be called the Son of God.** This man will have a **unique spiritual connection**, so **profound** that it will **prevent him from resting fully**. **Even his way of sleeping will be singular**, something no one else in the world does. **You must guide him on the right path**, for he, like you, is a Son of God.”

I feel that, sooner or later, this man will appear somewhere in the world. What intrigues me most is this unique characteristic of his: the inability to rest or sleep fully. This seems deeply linked to his spiritual connection, something that sets him apart from everyone else.

Valentina Afanasyevna Krasheninnikov -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DJIW0EJ53eE>

Slava said, that by the will of God will appear **the last on the Earth ruler** in our country. This ruler we'll find out about him on television. The ruler, who will appear on television, will **tell the whole truth. What was done with Russia during this whole time.**

Especially the truth about Yeltsin and Gorbachev. It will wake people up, make people angry when they learn the truth for real people will very much wake up.

And here's what Slava said about this Tsar: He didn't call him "Tsar". He said "**Ruler**", referring to some last ruler in our Russia. And he said that it is **a man with such willpower**, that, in some cases, he will be **very just** and **very tough/strict**. Just because **circumstances**, he will have to be very just/tough and holy.

And also Slava said about this ruler, that he will be **100% controlled by God in state affairs**. That **lying to him, cheating him, will be impossible**. That's the kind of ruler we Rus will have.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

[Apr 11, 24] The end of the 6th covenant before **the Creator ushers in the seventh** with

the Tsar as **the last directed leader**. When covenants end, biblical like destruction events follow.

The Tsar will only have allegiance to God and no one else. So if a "**messiah**" shows up saying he's the last messenger and covenant, and **claims allegiance to a nation, a singular group**, etc., know that this is **the antichrist**.

"The **last messenger** and one to form the last covenant, will **not play favourites** and his **only allegiance will be to the Creator**. Because a man who has no allegiance to anyone else but God, is a man that cannot be fooled or controlled."

[Jul 7, 24] Yes, the Tsar will be hard to be lied to, he will see through lying and it will be **almost impossible** for someone to do any lying to him. However, if someone did manage, and he does get discovered by the Tsar.

Lying will be one of top 5 or 10 things the Tsar will not permit around him, especially if it will affect the nation, the Russian government or the people of Russia in any way. Oh on top of the lying to the Tsar or lying around him, **he will basically disown anyone that does it**. All the while **seizing all of the assets** of the liar and the family members, using the assets then towards projects for the people, charity or into the national budget.

I told you that he will be a lot like Peter the Great, but his punishments will **not be as brutal** or bloody. Instead his punishments will make people feel true shame, regret and misery for making the mistake of going against the nation, the people, the government and the Tsar himself. He will be **very creative** and **direct** in his punishments. The Tsar will be like a strict father, but one that instead will build true character, belief and values in the people of Russia.

[Monk] Rigord of St. Dennis -

First, a **most wise man** will arise from the east, **versed in secret wisdom**, that is, in **wisdom which is beyond man**, and he will **not pride himself with being counted among the prophets**.

Abdu'l-Baha -

Secret of Divine Civilization

Those **eminent divines** and men of learning who walk the straight pathway and are **versed in the secrets of divine wisdom** and informed of the inner realities of the sacred Books;

<https://clarissaschnabel.wordpress.com/2023/09/20/the-feldpostbriefe-prophecies/>

[Seer] Anonymous Frenchman from Alsace, via soldier Andi Rill's letters/*Feldpostbriefe*: Then the people who are still there will become calm/quiet, and fear and terror will dwell among them. For **now they will have time to think** and to **learn good lessons, which they did not want before**. At the end of **this time of the devil**, **the believing victors will then come to the vanquished for advice and help**, for their fate is also terrible, for everything lies on the ground tremendously like a monster. (August 30, 1914)

Am Schluß dieser Teufelszeit werden dann die geglaubten Sieger an die Besiegten kommen um Rat und Hilfe, denn auch ihr Los ist schrecklich, denn es liegt alles am

Boden wie ein Ungeheuer.

[Saint] Sergius of Radonezh -

"My time will come **when the heavenly luminary will rush to the Earth**, and then you will come to fulfill the wishes of the deadlines. And the hated will be saviors, and **vanquished will lead the victorious**. And the three roots, divided by the curse, will be joined together in love, and **they will be led by a messenger not from their tribe.**"

«Придет время Мое, когда небесное Светило к Земле устремится, и тогда придешь ты исполнить волю сроков. И ненавистные будут спасителями, и побежденный будет вести победивших. И три корня, разделенные проклятием, срастаться любовью, и вести их будет посланный не из их племени.»

[Seeress] Anonymous woman from Ferriem -

https://schauungen.de/wiki/Frau_de_Ferriem

Jerusalem wird wieder einen König bekommen, der weder Jude noch Christ, aber doch Gott angenehm ist. Ich sah ihn in einem Gesicht: Er trägt keinen Schmuck, nur einen eisernen Ring und auf dem Haupte, welches ein schwarzer Vollbart umrahmt, ein einfaches Käppi.

Jerusalem will once again have a king who is neither a Jew nor a Christian, but who is nevertheless pleasing to God. I saw him in one vision: he **wears no jewelry, only an iron ring** and a **simple cap on his head**, which is framed by a full **black beard**.

[Saint] Sergius of Radonezh -

The Tatars and Jews will be cursed before their time, and they will curse the Russian land. When your bones are eliminated (**Ezekiel 37**), the three curses will be fulfilled and the **invisible one will stand at the throne, clothed with Crowns and Ring**. And where you place the Ring, there will be My Hand and the **[Bishops, Masters].**"

«До срока проклянут татар и евреев, и они проклянут землю русскую. Когда же твои кости будут преданы уничтожению, трем проклятиям исполнится срок и невидимо видимый станет у престола, облеченный Венцами и **Перстнем**. И где приложишь Перстень, там будет Рука Моя и **Владык**.»

[Oct 1, 24] **WanderingMrM**:

I saw the Tsar at times use his ring to knock on a table at times, he'd flip his hand upside down and knock on the table 3 times with the top of his hand, but the ring would hit first and it would as if create a slight ring before the wooden thud, making as if a vibrational echo to sound first.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 1:79

La Barbe cresp & noire par engin, Subjuguera la gent cruelle & fiere, Le grand *Cheyren* ostera du longin, Tous les Captifs par *Seline* Baniere.

The frizled and **black Beard** by fighting, Shall overcome **the fierce and cruel Nation**, The great **Cheyren** shall free from Bands, All the Captives made by **Selyne** Standard.

[Hopi Elder] Dan Evehema -

It is known that our **True White Brother**, when he comes, will be all powerful and will wear a **red cap or red cloak**. He will be large in population, **belong to no religion but his very own**. He will **bring with him the sacred stone tablets**.

[Lakota Elder] Black Elk -

Black Elk Speaks (1932) by John Neihardt

We came above a place where three streams made a big one [[The Euphrates & the Tigris](#)]—a source of mighty waters—and something terrible was there. Flames were rising from the waters and in the flames a **blue man** lived. The dust was floating all about him in the air, the grass was short and withered, the trees were wilting, two-legged and four-legged beings lay there thin and panting, and wings too weak to fly.

Hans Holzer -

The Prophets Speak

Here are some other remarks communicated to me by Eve Frey:

“I see a **small and a large river joined together** to form a Y shape, the tail of which goes into the desert. There is something about the people who live in the center of the Y, and something about the Arabs.”

[Nostradamus](#) -

Centuries 2:2

La teste blue [[or glue? i.e. birdlime](#)] sera la teste blanche,
Autant de mal que France a fait leur bien,
Mort à l'Anthene, grand pendu fus la branche,
Quand prins des siens, le Roy dira combien.

The blue head [[Dajjal](#)] shall do the **white head**,

As much evil as France had done them good,

Dead at the Sails yard, a **great one was hang'd on a Tree**, (Nahum 2:12, DSS 4Q169)

When a **King taken by his own** [[who](#)], shall say, how much? [[i.e. money for his ransom](#)]

[Seer] Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

Alas! what do I see? I see **Christ sold** and **crucified anew/afresh**, and his **Saints suffering Martyrdom**.

[Nostradamus](#) -

Centuries 9:73

Dans Foix entrez Roy Cerulée Turban,
Et regnera moins evolu Saturne,
He shall reign before Saturn's revolved; reign less than one cycle of Saturn,
Roy Turban Blanc, Bizance **coeur ban**,
Sol, Mars, Mercure prés la hurne. Sun, Mars, Mercury, near the urn/mast?

In Foix [[French town](#)] shall come a **King with a cerulean Turban**,

Then a **King with a White Turban** make *Bizance* to quake, **Byzantium Heart**

beats/breaks,

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250401173225/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg11> [[not archived](#)]

☞ [Feb 14, 23] "The Turban guys that **Nostradamus** predicts are the two leaders of the Islamic nations in the future that will do battle. So basically **at times Nostradamus confused localised prediction** to a specific region or group, with global predictions."

Centuries 2:29

L'Oriental sortira de son Siège,
Passer les Monts Apennins, voir la Gaule,
Transpassera le Ciel, les Eaux & Neige,
Et un chacun frappera de sa Gaule.

The **Oriental** shall come **out of his Seat**,

He shall pass over the Apennine Mountains [Italy], and see *France*,
He shall pass over the skies, the waters and snow,
He shall strike everyone with his **Rod**.

Iamblichos -

Life of Pythagoras

Many think that **Pythagoras** did the same thing (passing over rivers and seas, like one carried on air), when in the same day he discoursed with his disciples at Metapontum and Tauromenium.

Pushkin -

Prophet

Восстань, пророк, и виждь, и внемли,
Исполнись волею моею,
И, обходя моря и земли,
Глаголом жги сердца людей.

“**Stand/Rise up**, oh Prophet, and [see and listen; be seen, be heard].

Fulfill the Will,

And traverse the lands and bodies of water,

Punctually **ignite the hearts of men with your words.**”

Nostradamus -

Centuries 3:35

Du plus profond de l'Occident d'Europe,
De pauvre gens un jeune enfant naistra,
Qui par sa langue seduira grande troupe,
Son bruit au Regne d'Orient plus croistre.

Out of the depths of the West of Europe,

From poor people a **young child** shall be born, [not only Hitler]
Who **by his tongue shall seduce a great company**,
The noise of his reputation shall increase in the Eastern Kingdom.

Centuries 10:75

Tant attendu ne reviendra jamais,
Dedans l'Europe, en Asia apparoistra,
Un de la ligne yssu du grand Hermes,
Et sur tous Rois de Orient croistra.

So long expected shall never come
into Europe, **in Asia shall appear**,
One come forth of **the line of the great Hermes**,
And shall **grow above all the Kings in the East**.

Centuries 5:54

Du pont *Euxine*, & la grand *Tartarie*,
Un Roy sera qui viendra voir la *Gaule*,
Transpercera *Alane* & l'*Armenie*,
Et dans Bisance Lairra sanglante *Gaule*.

From the *Euxin* [Black Sea], and great *Tartaria*,
A **King** shall come to see *France*,
He shall go through *Alanea* and *Armenia*,
And shall leave a **bloody rod** in *Bizance*. [Byzantium;Constantinople;Istanbul]

Centuries 10:57

Celuy qu'estoit bien avant dans le Regne,
Ayant Chef rouge proche a la Hierarchie,
Aspre & cruel, & se fera tant craindre,
Succedera a sacrée Monarchie.

He that was a great way in the Kingdom, [of Evolution?]
Having a **red head** and **near the Hierarchy**, [of Light/God?]
Harsh and cruel, shall **make himself so dreadful**, [to the enemies of God]
That he shall **succeed to the Sacred Monarchy**.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

Can you just picture the Tsar **announcing to the Russian public-the greatest sacrifices require the strongest wills**, and so I will **become a monster in the eyes of Europe and America** to bring about a measure of peace. [June 3, 2025]

Plutarch -

Life of Alexander

Whether it were, **like the lion**, that his passion was now satisfied, or that, after an example of extreme cruelty, he had a mind to appear merciful, it happened well for

Athenians; ... Certain it is, too, that in later times, the calamity of the Thebans often **gave him remorse**, and made him **milder towards many people**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Emperor Ashoka, one of the greatest figures of all times, realized, upon a smashing victory over the state Kalinga, **the sinfulness of the killing of one human being by another**.

He proclaimed his abandoning of the path of “conquering the world” for the sake of spreading piety, and, after a long reign – nearly the most light-filled in history – became a Buddhist monk.

Philippe Nizier -

«Россия восстановит свой законный суверенитет и наследование Императорской династии, которое выведет её к великому процветанию и миру. Я вернусь в образе ребёнка, и те, кто должны будут меня признать, сделают это.»

“**Russia will restore** its legitimate sovereign and **the succession of the Imperial Dynasty**, that will lead it to great prosperity and peace. I will **return as a child**, and **those who must recognize me** will do so.”

Nostradamus -

Centuries 9:41

Le grand *Cheyren* soy saisir d'*Avignon*,
De *Rome* Lettres en miel plein d'amertume,
Lettre, Ambassade partir de *Chanignon*,
Carpentras pris par Duke noir, rouge plume.

The great *Cheyren* shall seize upon *Avignon*,
Letters from *Rome* shall come full of bitterness,
Letters and Embassies shall go from *Chanignon*,
Carpentras taken by a **black Duke** with a **red Feather**.

[Lakota Elder] Black Elk -

Black Elk Speaks by John G. Neihardt

"His **hair was long** and hanging loose, and **on the left side** of his head he **wore an eagle feather**. His body was strong and good to see, and it was **painted red**. I tried to recognize him, but I could not make him out. He was a very fine-looking man."

[Hopi Elder] Dan Evehema -

It is known that our **True White Brother**, when he comes, will be all powerful and will wear a **red cap or red cloak**. He will be large in population, **belong to no religion but his very own**. He will **bring with him the sacred stone tablets**.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 5:94

Translatera en la grand *Germanie*, *Brabant & Flanders*, *Gand*, *Bruges & Bologne*, La

trefue fainte le grand Duc d' *Armenie*, Assailera *Vienne & la Coloigne*.
He [European Emperor] shall translate into the great *Germany, Brabant, Flanders, Gand, Bruges, and Bullen*, The truce fained, the **great Duke of Armenia**, Shall take *Vienna and Cologne*.

[Seeress] [Duniushka](#) of Siberia -
<https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/prophets/duniushka.html>

“In ‘Holy Rus’, a ‘**Kniaz**’ [князь; **Duke**] **will reign, who will come from the nation that gave us our religion**. He will be a supremely spiritual person, who will provide the opportunity for uplifting the moral fibre and the spiritual principles of the nation.”

[Philippe Nizier](#) -

«Россия восстановит свой законный суверенитет и наследование Императорской династии, которое выведет её к великому процветанию и миру. Я вернусь в образе ребёнка, и те, кто должны будут меня признать, сделают это.»

“**Russia will restore** its legitimate sovereign and **the succession of the Imperial Dynasty**, that will lead it to great prosperity and peace. I will **return as a child**, and **those who must recognize me** will do so.”

Quran 36:13-14 (Surah Ya-Sin)

Give them an example O Prophet of the residents of a town, when the messengers came to them. We sent them **two messengers**, but they rejected both. So We **reinforced the two with a third**, and they declared, “We have indeed been sent to you as messengers.”

[Hopi Elder] Dan Evehema -

With him there will be **two great ones** both very wise and powerful. One will have a symbol or sign of swastika which represents purity and is Female, a producer of life. The **third one** or the second one of **the two helpers** to our **True White Brother** will have a sign of a symbol of the sun. He, too, **will be many people** and very wise and powerful.

[Saint] Jerome -

[Matt. 2:23] Had he meant to quote a particular text, he would not have written ‘Prophets,’ but ‘the Prophet.’ By thus using the plural he evidently does not take the words of any one passage in Scripture, **but the sense of the whole**.

[Church Father] Origenes -

Contra Celsus [Isaiah 52:13-53:8]

I remember that once in a discussion with some whom the Jews regard as learned. I used these prophecies. At this the Jew said that these prophecies referred to **the whole people as though of a single individual**, since they were scattered in the dispersion and smitten, that as a result of the scattering of the Jews among the other nations **many might become proselytes**. In this way he explained the text: "Your form shall be inglorious among men" and "those to whom he was not proclaimed shall see him" and "being a man in calamity".

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) -

A Short Tale of the Antichrist

The **whole of the Jewish nation rose as one man**, and its enemies were surprised to see that the soul of Israel at bottom lived not by calculations and aspirations of Mammon but by the **power of an all-absorbing sentiment** – the **hope and strength of its eternal faith in the Messiah**.

Martin Buber -

On Judaism

"The idea of unity and the tendency toward it inherent in the nature of the people originate in the fact that **the Jew has at all times perceived more keenly the context in which phenomena appear than the individual phenomena** as such. He sees the forest more truly than the trees, the sea more truly than the wave, the community more truly than the individual."

Isaiah 53:5

"And he being wounded ~~for~~ [from] our transgressions, and **crushed from our iniquities**; the correction of our peace upon him, and in the marks of his stripes it was healed to us." <https://whatjewsbelieve.org/isaiah-53/>

This means that Isaiah 53 is not talking about a man who died 'for our sins,' but rather it is about a man who died '**BECAUSE** of our sins,' or '**AS A RESULT** of our sins.' In other words, they died because **we sinned against them by murdering them**.

[Seeress] Michalda, Queen of Saba -

Sibylline Oracles

Wisse, o großer König Salomon daß da wo das Grab des Messias sein wird, ein Eichbaum steht und von der Erschaffung der Welt alt ist; und als der Messias von den Juden zu Tode gepeinigt wird, da wird dieser Baum verdorren und bleibt so lange tot, bis jener König die Heiden besiegen und das Grab des Messias erobern und erhalten wird.

"Know, O great King Solomon, that where the tomb of **the Messiah** will be, **there is an oak tree, old from the creation of the world**; and when **the Messiah** is **tormented to death** by the Jews, **this tree will wither and remain dead until that king conquers** the Gentiles and conquers and preserves the tomb of the Messiah."

Lactantius -

This is **the night which is celebrated by us in watchfulness** on account of the coming of our King and God: of which night there is a **twofold meaning**; because in it He **then received life when He suffered**, and hereafter He is **about to receive the kingdom of the world**. For He is the Deliverer, and Judge, and Avenger, and King, and God, whom we call Christ, who before He descends will **give this sign**:

Then the middle of the heaven shall be **laid open** in the dead and **darkness of the night**, that the **light of the descending God** may be **manifest in all the world as lightning**: of which the Sibyl spoke in these words: *When He shall come, there will be **fire and darkness** in the midst of the black night.*

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

Men will seem to see new destructions in the sky. **The flames that fall from it** will seem to rise in it and to fly from it with terror. They will see the **greatest splendour in the midst of darkness.**

[Monk] Rabanus Maurus -

[Matt. 2:23] "He thus arrived and lived in a city called Nazareth, so that what has been spoken through the prophets might be fulfilled, "He will be called a Nazarene." Or, we may apply it to **the last times of the Jewish Church**, when many Jews having **turned to the preaching of Enoch and Elijah**, the rest filled with **the spirit of Antichrist** shall fight against the faith.

So that part of Judæa where Herod Archelaus rules, signifies the followers of Antichrist; Nazareth of Galilee, whither **Christ** is conveyed, that part of the nation that shall embrace the faith. Galilee means 'removal;' Nazareth, '**the flower of virtues;**' **for the Church, the more zealously she removes from the earthly to the heavenly, the more she abounds in the flower and fruit of virtues.**"

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Tablets

Say: The **Evil One** hath appeared in such wise as the eye of creation hath never beheld. He Who is the Beauty of the All-Merciful hath **likewise been made manifest with an adorning the like of which hath never been witnessed in the past.**

Consider a pearl which shineth by virtue of its inherent nature. If it be covered with silk, its luster and **beauty will be concealed.** Likewise, man's distinction lieth in the excellence of his conduct and in the pursuit of that which beseemeth his station, not in childish play and pastimes. Know that thy **true adornment consisteth in the love of God** and in thy detachment from all save Him, and not in the luxuries thou dost possess.

[Saint] Nilus the Myrrgusher -

Посмертные вещания Преподобного Нила Мироточивого Афонского

Почему же не процвел тридцатилестник (т. е. роза) на каком-либо полезном дереве и на прекрасной ветви, но процвел на колючем дереве и бесплодной ветви?

Потому, что не находилось другого, столь бесплодного и непотребного дерева.

Ради сего и процвел такой цветок, чтобы благоукрасить сие дерево с его бесплодной ветвью.

Why did the **thirty-petaled flower** (i.e., роза, rose) not blossom on any useful tree or beautiful branch, but blossomed on a thorny tree and **barren branch**? Because there was **no other tree so barren and useless.** For this reason, such a flower blossomed to adorn this tree with its barren branch.

Какая же потреба быть сему прекрасному цветку на таком дереве? Процвети он на ином дереве, сказали бы так: «Само дерево прекрасно, оттого и процвел на нем такой прекраснейший цветок». Говорим: почему воплотился Христос от рода еврейского, а не иного рода?

Потому, что не нашлось другого рода, подобного ему, неблагодарного; посему и воплотился Христос от евреев, чтобы благоукрасить сей род еврейский. Но неблагодарность омрачила иудеев и не познали они спасения человеческого, Которое воплотилось в их среде.

What need is there for this beautiful flower to be on such a tree? If it blossomed on another tree, one would say, "The tree itself is beautiful, and that is why such a beautiful flower blossomed on it." We say: **why did Christ incarnate from the Jewish race and not from another race?**

Because there was no other race like it, **ungrateful**; therefore, **Christos** was born of the Jews **to adorn the Jewish race**. But **ingratitude clouded the Jews**, and they **did not recognize** the salvation of mankind, which was incarnated in their midst.

Vladimir Solovyov -

Politics, Law, and Morality Essays

Does Christianity abolish nationality?

No, rather, it preserves it. *Nationality* is not abolished, but *nationalism* is.

The bitter persecution and killing of **Christ** was **the work not of the Hebrew nationality**, for which **Christ** (in his humanity) was its **supreme flowering**, but this was the work of a **narrow and blind nationalism of such patriots** as **Caiaphas**.

We distinguish nationality from nationalism **by their fruits**.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 3:91

L'Arbre qu'estoit par long temps mort seiché,

Dans une nuict viendra a reverdir:

Son Roy malade. Prince pied ettaché,

Craint d'ennemis fera voiles bondir.

The **Tree** had **long been dead and withered**,

In one night, shall **grow green** again;

Its **King sick**, Prince's **foot attached**,

Being **feared by his enemies**, he shall make his sails to rebound.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

A **sign will be given** that the **time is coming for all** remaining brothers [and sisters] of the Light to **gather together at a certain spot** on the planet's surface. Overcoming all difficulties, 100 or 200 faithful will assemble, and **the last of the supreme mentors will become their leader**. In the Revelation of John the Apostle, this place bears the Jewish name "Armageddon". I do not know the meaning of this word. It appears to me that **this great event will take place in Siberia**, yet I cannot point out the exact reason for choosing precisely this locale.

[Interview, Nov 3, 22] u/mj_ **flowerpower**:

I am alone on a **wide meadow**, green grass around, total flat, to my left in about 10m

distance there is an **old tree**, I think it is something like an oak maybe, I step closer and to the left I find a dark-brown leather-bound book, there are golden letters saying **2018**. it is a very thick book, probably 2000 pages or so. and there is a dagger pushed into it, for a very long time I thought that something very important would start in 2018 but nothing as far as I know.

[Nov 16, 24, Dec 6, 24] u/**BumblebeeConstant533**:

<http://www.dreamjournal.net/journal/dream/240224/user/John/>

Once, in a moment of innocence, I made a sincere request: I wished to see the future. It was then that, in a deep dream, God answered. I dreamt about this in **2018**, but at the time, I never gave it much importance. Now, in November, I suddenly remembered every detail through another dream. It's as if everything was connected to lead to this moment. This feels so strange. What do I have to do with this man?

[Observer] **WanderingMrM**:

The idea began to be shown to me back in 2017 - 2018, however before that I have had dream encounters or messages of the said individual. I was not doing anything specific, other than **wondering when will this world finally see balance, stability, peace and progress**.

<https://web.archive.org/web/20211207012035/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1301142/pg1>

→ [Dec 6, 21] I asked God "Lord what is it that you want of him or Why has the **White Tzar** not shown up yet?"... I was then taken to a **tundra-like region** on some sort of hill overlooking a valley or plain down below, and there on a part that looked over the valley way up high a **tree that had no leaves** but it stood there. The winds were strong but the tree did not get uprooted or sway in the wind, the snow fell heavy and yet the tree did not lose its branches as it rested upon them."

<https://web.archive.org/web/20221004141017/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1271307/pg1>

→ [Sep 7, 20] I awoke in what I could only call a paradise. I had a conversation with a voice that I can not explain but I knew it and it knew me. When walking through this paradise I asked "Is this **Eden**" and before I could finish my train of thought I was given a "Yes" as an instant response.

But there was no one in **Eden** other than the beautiful nature and **many species of animals that were simply majestic**. It was empty and when asked "**Why is Eden empty**" the voice responded with "***It will be filled once the world is Eden again***".

<https://web.archive.org/web/20221004141012/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1253469/pg1#pid24845161>

→ [Dec 30, 19] **What if Eden could be brought back and created on Earth?**

How many would be willing to help shift the world and rebuild Eden? Pretty much none right? Because we live by the motto "If it does not affect me directly why should I bother".

[Sep 10, 23] u/**pLeThOrAx**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/DreamInterpretation/comments/16f0301/a_dream_about_a_tree/

I was on a boat with an Indian man (white, wrapped head-piece) on waters, by the

shoreline. He pointed to a large, **white bark tree with only a few leaves, seemed a little half alive**. He said to me "***That tree only appears in times of war or greatness.***"

[Apr 13, 20] u/**TheSarcasticHermit**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/TheTruthishere/comments/g08ylw/i_had_a_dream_about_a_sacred_tree_that_i_had/fn99pol/

I saw the tree growing in a broken down concrete building and in the dream, the world was war torn and **people were gathering at the tree to just look at it**. It was massive and looked like it had **many trunks that melded together** into the main trunk, and a **wide broad canopy with bright green leaves**.

[Seer] Rasputin -

Poor lost flock, **few shepherds** will lead you, for **the time of the wolves** will be at hand. And **the wolves** will sit on the throne and make laws and tear them to pieces in the name of the Holy One. When the heart is completely corrupted, the **lambs will come out into a large meadow**, but only poisoned grass will grow in it, and the earth will be salty and the water will be bitter. This is where **the last shepherd** will come with his last prayer.

Walter Yeeling Evans-Wentz -

Fairy-Faith in Celtic Countries

A Red Man, Ahak-tah, after an apparent death of 2 days' duration, **revived**, and declared that he had been to a **beautiful land of tall trees and singing-birds**, where he met the spirits of his forefathers and uncle.

[Lakota Elder] Black Elk -

Black Elk Speaks by John G. Neihardt

And I saw that he was holding in his hand a **bright red stick** that was alive, and as I looked it sprouted at the top and sent forth branches, and on the **branches many leaves** came out and murmured and in the leaves the **birds began to sing**.

And then for just a little while I thought I saw beneath it in the shade the circled villages of people and every living thing with roots or legs or wings, and all were happy. "It shall stand in the center of the nation's circle," said the Grandfather, "a cane to walk with and a people's heart; and by your powers you shall make it blossom."

Justinus Kerner -

Seeress of Prevorst, Introduction <https://i.imgur.com/3t17qY7.png>

"It was in the year 1461, when the Hussites were undergoing a cruel persecution, that a pious man, at Prague, called **Georginus**, was brought to the rack, and stretched upon the instrument of torture, became, in an extraordinary manner, insensible to pain, and to all external sensations. He related a dream that he had had during the torture:

"I thought that I was in a **green and beautiful meadow**, and **in the middle of it stood a tree**, on which grew a great deal of fine fruit; and on the tree were **perched many birds**, who ate of the fruit, whilst they **sang melodiously**.

Amongst the birds **I beheld a youth**, who, with a **small rod**, appeared to regulate their movements, that **none should presume too far or get out of his place**; and I saw **three**

men, who **kept watch** over the tree.”

He described the appearance and persons of these men; and it's a remarkable fact, that 6 years afterwards, the same number of men that he had seen in his dream, and answering to the same description, were appointed to rule over the Church.

Matt. 2:11 And Jesus having been born in Beth-Lehem of Judea, ~~in the days of Herod the king~~, behold, **magi from the east** came to Jerusalem, And having come into the house, they saw the **Child** with His mother Mary, and having fallen down, they worshiped Him. And having **opened their treasures**, they **offered to Him gifts: gold and frankincense and myrrh**.

Luke 2:8 And there were **shepherds** in the same region, **lodging in the fields** [in nature] and **keeping watch by night** over their flock.

Sybilline Oracles

And the **prophetic new-appearing star**

Was honored by **the wise men**, and the babe born was shown in a manger [in a constellation?]

unto them that obeyed God,

and **keepers** of the herds, and **goatherds** and to **shepherds** of the lambs;

And Bethlehem called by God "*the fatherland of the Word*" was chosen.

Revelation 2:27-28 “That one ‘will rule them with an **iron scepter** and will dash them to pieces like pottery’ -just as I have **received authority** from my Father. I will **also give that one the morning star.**”

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

Interpreted: To “*grant the morningstar*” (a characteristically loose usage of δίδωμι) means, neither to invest him with its glory, nor to give him possession of **Christ** himself, **but to make the dawn of salvation or of life eternal shine on him after his dark afflictions. The victor shares in the divine life** (with its punitive government) and honour above, or rather, in the new messianic era of **Jesus** himself.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

With each successive generation, the consciousness of billions will be stripped of the glimpses of the Rose of the World's influence. The last living witnesses of its decline will soon pass away. They will be followed by those, who had **kept the grains of the historical truth received from the preceding generations.**

[Seer] Rasputin -

Лишь плоды, собранные предыдущим поколением не будут содержать смерти.

Only the fruits collected by the previous generation will not contain death.

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

The **simple folks** will **carry vast quantities of lights** to light up the road for those who have entirely lost the power of sight. (Of the Dead which are carried to be buried.)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"**The One Church of Humanity** will withdraw into the catacombs. This will **herald a string of tragic pontificates**, [понтификатов] each inevitably ending in the **demise of the supreme mentor, just like a golden garland in the pitch darkness**, which will stretch across one and a half or two centuries right into the day and hour of the second advent of **Christos...**"

[Seer] Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

Alas! what do I see? I see **Christ sold and crucified anew/afresh**, and his **Saints suffering Martyrdom**.

[Seer] Rasputin -

"They will be tortured like they were two thousand years ago. **Even the guides** will be put to death, but the shadow of the cross will continue to overshadow the earth. And the **shadow of the martyrs** will fall into this land **like a good seed**, which will **bear abundant fruits**, which will be harvested when all hope has faded."

[Seer] Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

"**Those who give light for divine service** will be destroyed. And **things will fall with great force from above**, which will **give us nourishment and light**. (Of the Olives which fall from the **Olive trees**, shedding oil which makes light.)

Hosea 14:5-7 The LORD says, "I will be like dew to the people of Israel. They will **blossom like flowers**. They will be firmly rooted like cedars from Lebanon. They will be like **growing branches**. They will be **beautiful like olive trees**. They will be fragrant like cedars from Lebanon. They will **live again in God's shadow**."

Quran 24:35-36 (Surah An-Nur)

His light is like a niche in which there is a lamp, the lamp is in a crystal, the crystal is like a shining star, lit from the oil of a **blessed olive tree**, located neither to the east nor the west, **whose oil would almost glow, even without being touched by fire**.

[Prophet] **Muhammad** -

"As for **the first sign** of the Hour, it is a **fire that gathers the people** from the East and the West." Sahih al-Bukhari 3329

Quran 81:5 "and when **wild beasts are gathered together**,"

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

Let nothing grieve thee, O Land of Tá, [Iran] for God hath chosen thee to be the source of the joy of all mankind. He shall, if it be His Will, **bless thy throne with one who will rule with justice, who will gather together the flock of God which the wolves have scattered.** Such a ruler will, **with joy and gladness, turn his face towards,** and **extend his favors** unto, the people of Bahá. He indeed is accounted in the sight of God as a jewel among men. Upon him rest forever the glory of God and the glory of all that dwell in the kingdom of His revelation.

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

A **sign will be given** that the **time is coming for all** remaining brothers [and sisters] of the Light to **gather together at a certain spot** on the planet's surface. Overcoming all difficulties, 100 or 200 faithful will assemble, and **the last of the supreme mentors will become their leader.** In the Revelation of John the Apostle, this place bears the Jewish name "Armageddon". I do not know the meaning of this word. It appears to me that **this great event will take place in Siberia,** yet I cannot point out the exact reason for choosing precisely this locale.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20211207012035/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1301142/pg1>

☞ [Dec 6, 21] I asked God "Lord what is it that you want of him or Why has the **White Tzar** not shown up yet?"... I was then taken to a **tundra-like region** on some sort of hill overlooking a valley or plain down below, and there on a part that looked over the valley way up high a **tree that had no leaves** but it stood there. The winds were strong but the tree did not get uprooted or sway in the wind, the snow fell heavy and yet the tree did not lose its branches as it rested upon them."

[Seer] Rasputin -

«На престол сядет пастырь из снега и крови. И это будет в то время, когда агнцы будут распуганы бурей. И его поразит молния. Но молния будет не с неба. В ночи вы увидите других пастырей. Но один из них удалится. И вновь поразит молния... "A **shepherd made of snow and blood** will sit on the throne. And this will be at a time when the **lambs will be scared away by the storm.** And **he will be struck by lightning.** But the lightning will **not come from the sky.** In the night you will see **other shepherds.** But one of them will leave. And lightning will strike again... Poor lost flock, **few shepherds** will lead you, for **the time of the wolves** will be at hand. And **the wolves** will sit on the throne and make laws and tear them to pieces in the name of the Holy One. When the heart is completely corrupted, the **lambs will come out into a large meadow,** but only poisoned grass will grow in it, and the earth will be salty and the water will be bitter. **This is where the last shepherd will come with his last prayer.** Когда же сердце будет окончательно развращено, агнцы выйдут на большой луг, но на нём будут расти лишь отравленная трава, а земля будет солёна, а вода горька. Сюда и придёт последний пастырь с последней молитвой.»

[Seeress] **Duniushka** of Siberia -

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/prophets/duniushka.html>

The Tsar will leave the nation, which shouldn't be, but this has been **foretold to him** from Above. **This is his destiny**. There is no way that He can evade it. For this, he will **receive a martyr's crown on earth, for which he will receive**, subsequently, an **eternal crown** and a **Heavenly one**.

He will be a prayerful Intercessor [Ru. *Zastupnik*] for the nation and the people, when the chastisement fallen upon dozens of generations for the harm done to **God's Anointed One** will reach an end. The generations to come will bear the responsibility for this act on the part of their ancestors.

Monk Abel -

"The Angel of the Lord pours out new bowls of disaster, so that people will come to their senses. There will be two wars, one more bitter than the other. A new **Baty** [Батый; Batu Khan] **in the West** [Западе] **will raise his hand**. The people between fire and flame. But from the face of the earth will not be destroyed, as **the prayer of the tortured Tsar** [Царя] **prevails**.

Ангел Господень изливает новые чаши бедствий, чтобы люди в разум пришли. Две войны одна горше другой будут. Новый Батый на Западе поднимет руку. Народ промеж огня и пламени. Но от лица земли не истребится, яко довлеет ему молитва умученного Царя».

[Prophecy] Orval monastery

...But all is over; the moons are passed. **The old man of Sion cries to God from his afflicted heart**; and behold! **the mighty one is blinded for his crimes**. He leaves the great city with an army so mighty, that none ever was seen to be compared to it. **But no warrior will be able to withstand the power of the heavens**; and behold! the third part, and again the **third part**, of **his army has perished by the cold** of the Almighty."

[Seeress] Marie-Julie Jahenny -

Les Prophéties de La Fraudais

À la tyrannie d'un "gouverneur" italien, succédera la tyrannie d'un personnage appelé **Archel de la Torre**. Il ne viendra d'aucune région d'Italie. Il traversera la Perse et la contrée qui se trouve en deçà (Iran-Irak). Il entrera en Italie vers la moitié de la seconde année, de celle qui touche à l'année terrible, mais qui ramènera la paix. Il régnera pendant un an et demi, au milieu des plus atroces renversements de tout. Ensuite, une lutte, sans roi ni chef, se soulèvera en un petit nombre qui s'en voudront les uns aux autres jusqu'à la mort. Ce n'est que l'année suivante, qu'un roi chrétien sera placé sur la terre d'Italie.

The tyranny of a "governor" **of Italy**, will be **succeeded by the tyranny** of a character called '**Archel de la Torre**'. "He will **not come from any region of Italy**. He will cross through Persia and the land that is below (Iran-Iraq). He will enter Italy close to the second half of the year, one that touches on the terrible year, but that will bring peace. He will **reign for a year and a half**, amid the **most atrocious of all reversals**. Then, a **fight, without a king or chief**, will **rise by a small number** who would want one against each other to the death. It is not until the following year, a **Christian king** will be **placed**

on Italian soil."

[spielbahn/„Lügen-Bähn“] Johann Bernhard Rembold (minstrel) -
Das Deutsche Reich wird sich einen Bauer zum Kaiser wählen. Der wird ein Jahr und ein Tag Deutschland regieren. Der nun die Kaiserkrone nach ihm trägt, das wird ein Mann sein, auf den die Welt lange gehofft hat. Er wird ein römischer Kaiser heißen und der Menschheit den Frieden geben.

The German Reich will **elect a simple man** (peasant/farmer, or pawn, i.e. a soldier) as **Emperor. He will rule Germany for one year and one day.** The man who wears the imperial crown after him will be the one the world has long hoped for. He will be called a Roman Emperor and will give peace to mankind.

Mother du Bourg / Anne-Rose-Josèphe du Bourg -
Vues intérieures (1857) [unverified]

The chastisements of God will fall upon us in diverse manners. The plague, the trouble, the spilled blood. There will be in our France a **frightful reversal!** Nevertheless those days will be abrogated in favor of the just. God will elevate to the throne a **model king**, a **Christian king**. The **son of Saint Louis** will love religion, goodness, justice. **The Lord** will give him the light, the wisdom, and the power. He has prepared for it long beforehand and it will come to pass in the crucible of proof and suffering, but he is going to recall the exiles. He, **the Lord**, will **take him by the hand**, and at the fixed day he will be placed on the throne.

[Emperor] Leo VI the Wise -

"**The Lord will place hand upon the head of this King** and the **oil consecration** will **anoint** him, consequently, he will **become noted in History** as the '**anointed one**'; he will march forward to fight against the Ishmaelites."

Nostradamus -

Centuries 5:6

Au roy l'A[u]gur sus le chef la main mettre, Viendra prier pour la Paix *Italique*,
A la main gauche viendra changer le Sceptre,
De Roy viendra Empereur pacifique.

The Augur places his hand on the head of the King, and **prays for the peace of Italy**,
In his left hand, he will change/shift the Scepter,
From the **King**, he shall **become a peaceable Emperor**.

Centuries 4:77

SELIN Monarque, l'*Italie* pacifique,
Regnes unis Roy Chrestien du monde,
Mourant voudra coucher en Terre *Blesique*,
Après Pyrates avoir chassé de L'onde.

[Islamic?] **SELIN** [being] **King** [of Italy], *Italy shall be in peace*,

Kingdoms/Realms united by the **Christian King of the World**, [the Great Monarch]
Dying, he shall desire to be **buried in the land of the blessed**, [not the "Holy Land":
"land of malediction" (Abbe Souffrant); "kingdom of hierocracy" (Vladimir Solovyov);
Interpreted: in the Elysian Fields, the Gardens of Eden, etc.]
After he shall have **driven from the Sea the Pirate(s)**.

[Emperor] Julian -

Against the Galileans

Shall it be that of **Minos of Crete**, who **purified the Sea of pirates**, and **expelled and drove out the barbarians** as far as Syria and Sicily, advancing in both directions the frontiers of his realm, and ruled not only over the islands but also over the dwellers along the coasts?

Nostradamus -

Centuries 5:79-80

La sacree Pompe viendra baisser les aisles,
Par la venue de grand Legislatueur,
Humble haussera, vexera les rebelles,
Naistra sur Terre aucun Æmulateur.

The sacred Pomp will come to lower its wings,
At the **coming of the great Lawgiver**,
He shall raise the humble and vex the rebellious,
His like will not appear on this earth.

L'Ogmion grande Bizance approchera,
Chassée sera la Barbarique ligue,
Des deux Loix l'vne unique/l'aethinique laschera,
Barbare & franche/France en perpetuelle brigue.

The **Ogmios** great Byzantium shall come near great *Bizance*, [Constantinople/Istanbul]
And shall **expel the Barbarian League**,
Of the two Laws: the **exclusive/ethnic one** yields/give way; the **ethical one** will prevail;
The **barbarian(s)** and the **free-thinking French** shall be in perpetual strife/**intrigues**.

[Seer] Wessel Dietrich Eilert -

Frankreich wird innerlich in drei Teile zerspalten sein.
France will be **internally divided into three parts**.

[Seer] Vlaicho Zhelev -

England will lose territory, power and influence. ***France* will be divided into three: fascism, labor and free-thinking societies**, and will unwittingly follow the mystique of *Germany*. *Italy* will **pull together** and succeed. *Bulgaria*, **due to the prayers** of the spiritual societies, will not be involved in war.

Syballine Oracles

There shall be **On the fig-tree a many-colored flower**,
And afterward **the royal power and sway** [the Divine Right of Kings]
Shall Kronos have.

For **three kings of great soul**,
Men **most just**, shall **distribute portions** then,

[Prophecy] Orval monastery

"Many lost sheep come to drink at the living spring. **Three kings and princes** throw off the mantle of heresy, and open their eyes to the faith of the Lord. At that time two third parts of a great people of the sea will return to the true faith."

[Seer] Holzhauser -

During the sixth period, there will be an **Ecumenical Council** which will be the **greatest of all councils**. By the grace of God, **by the power of the Great Monarch**, by the authority of the Holy Pontiff, and by the **union of all the most devout princes**, atheism and every heresy will be banished from the earth. **The Council will define the true sense of Holy Scripture**, and this will be believed and accepted by everyone.

[Abbot] L'Abbe Souffrant - [Correlates with Joachim of Fiore, the bearer of revelations.]

Il le ramènera. Le grand Monarque qui sera des Lys, arrivera par le Midi de la France ; il sera amené par le Pontife Saint et par l'empereur de Russie, un prince du Nord qui se convertira.

He will bring him back. The **great Monarch, who will be of the Lilies**, will arrive through the South of France; he will be **brought by the Holy Pontiff** and by **the Emperor of Russia, a prince from the North** who will convert.

[Daoism] *Dao De Jing* 61

Beautiful speech can be used in the market,
Respectful behavior can benefit people.
People who are not virtuous,
Why abandon them?

Therefore: when inaugurating **the son of heaven**,
Or installing the **three nobles** –
Even if you possessed jade disks drawn by a team of four horses,
That is not as good as sitting and offering this Way.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 1:99

Le grand Monarque qui fera compagnie,
Avec deux Rois unis par amitié,
O quel soupir fera la grand mesgnie,
Enfans, Narbonne alentour, quel pitié!

The **great Monarch** shall **keep company**,
With **two Kings** united in friendship;

O what fights shall be made by their followers!
Children, O what pity shall be about *Narbon*.

[Saint] Cyril/Kirill of White Lake (Kirillo-Belozersky Monastery) -
https://web.archive.org/web/20221004123125/https://kirillov-monastyr.ru/saints/?SECTION_ID=&ELEMENT_ID=109

Святой же отвечал ему: «Вскоре видел на престоле высоком сидящего **Господа Царя** и пред ним предстоящих двух юношей смиренных, весьма храбрых, имеющих на головах своих венцы царские. И дал им Господь в руки оружие на противников, и побеждены будут злобные враги, и поклонятся ему все народы, и будет царство наше устроено Богом».

But the saint answered him, “**Soon I saw the Lord Tsar** sitting on a high throne, and **before him two young men who were humble and very brave, who had crowns of kingship on their heads**. And the Lord gave them weapons in their hands against the adversaries, and the fierce enemies shall be overcome; and all the nations shall worship him, and our kingdom shall be established by God.”

Nostradamus -
Centuries 3:35

Aupres du *Rhin* des Montagnes *Noriques*,
Naistra un grand **de gens** trop tard venu,
Qui defendra *Sarmates & Pannoniques*,
Qu'on ne scaura quil sera devenu.

Near the *Rhine*, out of the *Noric Alps*,
Shall be **born a great one** of the people [or, a great (number) of people shall be born],
though too late come, [or, born from late-born people]
Who shall defend the *Polonians* and *Hungarians*,
So that it shall not be known what has become of him. [or, what he will have become]

Centuries 3:92

Le monde proche du dernier periode,
Saturne encor tard sera de retour:
Translat Empire devers nations brode,
L'sil arraché a *Narbon* par Autour.

The world approaching its last period,
Kronos will return late: [though very late, much later]
The Empire shall be translated into decorated nations, [league/federation]
Narbon shall have her eye plucked out by a Hawk.

Virgil -
Fourth *Eclogue*

Now the last age of the Cumaean prophecy begins; the great line of the centuries born anew. Now Virgin Justice returns, the **reign of Saturn returns**; Now a new generation descends from heaven on high. Only do you, pure Lucina, smile on the **birth of the**

child, under whom the **race of iron** shall at last cease and a **golden race** spring up throughout the world: Now your Apollo reigns!

Isaiah 35:1-4 (Names of God Bible)

The desert and the dry land will be glad, and the wilderness will rejoice and blossom.

Like a lily the land will blossom. It will rejoice and sing with joy...

Everyone will see ~~the glory of Yahweh~~, [Michael] the majesty of **our Elohim**.

Strengthen limp hands.

Steady weak knees.

Tell those who are terrified,

“Be brave; don’t be afraid.

Your Elohim will **come with vengeance**, with divine revenge.

He will come and **rescue you.**”

[God does not seek revenge, no such vengeful god exists. This is a chosen leader of God.]

Exodus 22:28 “**Never show disrespect for Elohim** or curse an [exalted] governor (Heb. *nasiy*) of your people. (LXX Thou shalt not revile the gods/judges.)

Quran 49:2 (Surah Al-Hujurat)

O believers! **Do not raise your voices above the voice of the Prophet**, nor speak loudly to him as you do to one another, or your deeds will become void while you are unaware.

Pushkin -

Prophet

Восстань, пророк, и виждь, и внемли,

Исполнись волею моею,

И, обходя моря и земли,

Глаголом жги сердца людей.

“**Stand/Rise up**, oh **Prophet**, and [see and listen; be seen, be heard].

Fulfill the Will,

And traverse the lands and bodies of water,

Punctually [at the right time, not late] **ignite the hearts of men with your words.**”

Nostradamus -

Du rond d'un Lis, naistra un si grand Prince,

Bien tost & tard venu dans sa Province,

[Blossoming] From a **round of lilies**, such a **great Prince** will be born,

Promptly/Well soon & late come into his province,

Daniel 12:1

“And at that time **Michael stands up**, the great head/prince, who is standing up for the sons of your people, and there has been a time of distress, such as never was from the time that nations began even until that time, and at that time **your people escape/be saved**,

u/aeristdoji: <https://pastebin.com/MW49Gn5a>

In the **1990s** I met a man who goes by the name **Michael**. And he wore all white clothes. And sometimes he would even predict the future. Which made me interested. He **acted disciplined and calmly**, and was overwhelming and pleasant.

Isaiah 28:5

...On that day the LORD of Hosts will **become a beautiful crown** and a **wreath of joy** for His few remaining people. He will **give a spirit of justice** to Him **sitting in judgment**. He will give strength to those turning back/return from the battle to the gate.

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

Let nothing grieve thee, O Land of Tá, [Iran] for God hath chosen thee to be the source of the joy of all mankind. He shall, if it be His Will, **bless thy throne with one who will rule with justice, who will gather together the flock of God** which **the wolves** have scattered. Such a ruler will, **with joy and gladness**, turn his face towards [the throne], and **extend his favors** unto, the people of Bahá. He indeed is accounted in the sight of God as a jewel among men. Upon him rest forever the glory of God and the glory of all that dwell in the kingdom of His revelation.

Daniel 12:2-3

And the multitude of those sleeping in the dust of the ground [**peoples who are still living on the earth, going about their daily lives and living without a purpose**] awake, some to continuous life, and some to reproaches—to continuous abhorrence. And those teaching [**the secret wisdom**] shine as the brightness of the expanse, and they that **instruct the many to justice**, [justifying the multitude; **the hearts of the people are fundamentally good, humans are not beasts and the world belongs to us all, not just the powerful or Caesar alone**] as stars for all time and forever.”

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

"O people of God! That which traineth the world is **Justice**, for it is **upheld by two pillars**, reward and punishment. These two pillars are **the sources of life** to the world." [**the law of sowing and reaping**]

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The dominion of **Vayumn**, "the Lord of Blessed Wings," the embodied spirit of the air, stretches from the upper reaches of the atmosphere down to the deepest chasms. His brother, **Ea**, "the Lord of Life-Giving Waters," was worshiped long ago by the Greeks as **Poseidon**... **Both spirits are on eternal guard over the sources of life all over the world** – not only in Enrof [**the physical world**] but in many other ~~sakwalas~~ [**systems or series of worlds**] as well; for they exist simultaneously at a multitude of points on their layers. Both are as old as water and air, and just as immaculate.

Letters from a Living Dead Man by Elsa Barker

Take, for instance, the god whom the Romans called **Neptune**. Did you fancy that he was only a poetic creation of the old myth-makers? We hear much of the laws of Nature. Who enforces them? The Law has **executors in heaven** as on earth. I have been told that **there are also planetary beings, planetary gods**, though I have never had the honour of conscious communion with one of them.

Nachmanides -

Exodus 21:6:1

Rabbi Abraham ibn Ezra wrote that the judges are called **elohim** because they **uphold the laws of G-d on earth**....Similarly Scripture says, G-d stands in the congregation of G-d; in the midst of 'elohim'. He judges, that is to say, in the midst of a congregation of judges.

Bereshit Rabbah 33:3

Everywhere that God [Elohim] is stated, it **refers to the attribute of justice**... "You shall not curse judges [elohim]"; "the please of both of them shall come to the judges [elohim]"; yet it is written: "God [Elohim] heard their groan, and God [Elohim] remembered His covenant..."; "God [Elohim] remembered Rachel..."; "God [Elohim] remembered Noah."

Deuteronomy 29:29 (Names of God Bible)

"The things hidden [belong] to our **Yahweh, our Elohim**, and the things revealed [belong] to us and to our sons for all time, to do all the words of this Law."

Joachim of Fiore -

"About the middle as I think of the silence of the night and the hour when **our lion of the tribe of Judah** is estimated to have risen from the dead, [circa medium (ut opinor) noctis silentium et horam qua leo noster **de tribu Iuda** resurrexisse extimatur a mortuis,] suddenly, **while I was meditating something**, a **revelation was made to me**, perceived with the eyes of my mind by a **certain clarity of understanding**, concerning the fullness of this book and the entire harmony of the Old and New Testaments."

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

Let nothing grieve thee, O Land of Tá, [Iran] for God hath chosen thee to be the source of the joy of all mankind. He shall, if it be His Will, **bless thy throne with one who will rule with justice, who will gather together the flock of God** which **the wolves** have scattered. Such a ruler will, **with joy and gladness, turn his face towards, and extend his favors** unto, the people of Bahá. He indeed is accounted in the sight of God as a jewel among men. Upon him rest forever the glory of God and the glory of all that dwell in the kingdom of His revelation.

[Seeress] Sajaha -

Buch der Sajaha

Das dritte Bild, das ich euch heute geben will, zeigt, wie abermals ein neuer König sich in der Ferne erhebt. Und er ist unseres Blutes. Sein Name ist "Hoffnung". Denn er

verschließt die Quellen des Bösen.

The third picture I want to give you today shows how a **new king is rising again** in the distance. And he is of our blood. His name is "Hope". As he **closes off the sources of evil**.

Comte de Saint-Germain -

Letter to Queen Marie Antoinette

“And more than one usurper triumphs in command,
More than one heart misled is humbled and repents.

At last, **closing the abyss** and **born from a black tomb**

There rises a young lily, more happier and more fair.” (1788)

Nostradamus -

Centuries 5:41

Nay soub les ombres & journée nocturne, Séra en Regne & bonté Souveraine,
Fera renaistre son sang de l’antique Urne,
Renouvelant siecle d’Or pour l’airain.

Born in the shadows and on that night, he will rule with a kingdom **full of kindness**,
He will be **made reborn; restore his ancient lineage from the ancient urn, renewing**
the **Golden Age** instead of the Bronze.

Virgil -

Fourth *Eclogue*

Now the last age of the Cumaean prophecy begins; the great line of the centuries born
anew. Now Virgin Justice returns, the **reign of Saturn returns**; Now a new generation
descends from heaven on high. Only do you, pure Lucina, smile on the **birth of the**
child, under whom the race of iron shall at last cease and a **golden race** spring up
throughout the world: Now your Apollo reigns!

[Pope] John XXIII -

Die Prophezeihungen von Papst Johannes XXIII by Pier Carpi (journalist)

Mikail und Johannes werden auf die Erde herabsteigen. Die Urnen werden in der
Verschwiegenheit unter dem Schatz geöffnet und man wird die Schritte des ersten
Menschen finden.

Mikail and John will descend to earth. The **urns will be opened in secrecy beneath**
the treasury, and the **footsteps/traces of the first man [prophet Adam]** will be found.

Es wird dann ein Licht, wie ein junger Stern, aufleuchten am Ende des Himmels. Das ist
des Wasserkrugs sich öffnender Deckel. "Then a **light**, like a **young star**, will **shine at**
the end of the sky. This is the lid of the water jug opening." (*Buch der Sajaha* 10)

Wenn der Wasserkrug hinwegwäscht die Greul und heraufschimmert ein neuer goldener
Glanz im Lande der Ahnen. "**When the pitcher of water washes away the abomination**
and a **new golden splendor** shines forth in the land of the ancestors." (*Ilu-Ishtar* 22:19)

Luke 22:10 "Behold, when you have entered into the city, a **man carrying a pitcher of**

water will meet you. **Follow him into the house which he enters.**

Philippe Nizier -

«Россия восстановит свой законный суверенитет и наследование Императорской династии, которое выведет её к великому процветанию и миру. Я вернусь в образе ребёнка, и те, кто должны будут меня признать, сделают это.»

“**Russia will restore** its legitimate sovereign and **the succession of the Imperial Dynasty**, that will lead it to great prosperity and peace. I will **return as a child**, and **those who must recognize me** will do so.”

Matthew 17:11 "**Elias (Elijah)** indeed is coming first, and he will **restore all things.**"
Sirach 48:10-11 "**You are destined**, it is written, in time to come to **put an end to wrath** before the day of the LORD, To turn back the hearts of parents toward their children, and to **re-establish the tribes of Israel**. Blessed is the one who shall have seen you before he dies, and were honoured with thy friendship."

Irenaeus -

When **Christ** became incarnate, and was made man, he **commenced afresh the long line** of human beings, and furnished us, in a brief, comprehensive manner, with salvation; so that what we had lost in **Adam**-namely, to be according to the image and likeness of God-that we might recover in **Christ Jesus**.

Justin Martyr -

But **Christos** - if he has indeed been born, and exists anywhere-is unknown, and **does not even know himself**, and **has no power** until **Elias come to anoint him** and **make him manifest to all.**"

Vladimir Solovyov -

The Karamazov Correspondence

If Russia and Slavdom are the new “house of David” in the Christian world, then as you know the Divine Restorer of the Davidic *Kingdom* received baptism from John, from the stem of Aaron—the **representative of the priesthood**. “It is proper for us to do this to fulfill all righteousness” (Matt. 3:15).

Nostradamus -

Centuries 5:6

Au roy l’A[u]gur sus le chef la main mettre,

The Augur places his hand on the head of the King,

[Above] the King [of] A[u]gur [to, for the] King will put his hand on his head,

He will shift the scepter in his left hand,

From the King, there will come a peaceable Emperor.

[Emperor] Leo VI the Wise -

The Lord will place hand upon the head of this King and the oil consecration will anoint him, **consequently**, he will **become noted in History** as the ‘**anointed one**’; he will march forward to fight against the Ishmaelites.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

☞ [May 16, 22]

The Tsar will indeed be a very religious man but his belief will be shocking to many and many will be confused when he will **turn the Russian throne to the altar of God** (or as he said, *Otche*, which I understood was an old Slavic word for Father if I am not mistaken), and say something like "*God let me guide these people and rule this nation through your will*", "*Father rule these people through me and let me rule by you*", etc.

☞ [Nov 8, 21] Basically, when I saw him being **anointed** at a church I am not sure which it will be all I *know* is that he will **turn the Russian throne to the altar of God** or as he said *Otche* which I understood was an old Slavic word for Father if I am not mistaken.

☞ [Oct 19, 21] As I stated before that when he will be **anointed** by the **Russian Orthodox** he will **turn the throne towards the altar** and say something like "*God let me guide these people and rule this nation through your will.*"

☞ [Aug 2, 20] When at the church where he was **anointed** (I am not sure which it will be), he asked not for the Russian crown but instead that of like vines and when the **Russian Pope** put something on his head and then the crown he said: "*Father guide the people through me, show your will to them and to the world through your goodness*" or something like that.

Who do you think anoints a Tsar in Russia?

☞ [Jul 20, 25] It is done by an **Orthodox Priest who is a monk that had a life closest to a Saint**. I think it's like someone who had a life and lived a life that is similar to the Orthodox saints in Russia, and if it is so then he would be the one to anoint the Tsar as Tsar of Russia during the ceremony. So I would not be surprised if there are Saints involved in the blessing as well.

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) - [Dec 8, 1885]

The Karamazov Correspondence

The fates of Russia, Slavdom, and the entire world **depend on this union**. We Russians, the Orthodox, and the entire East **can do nothing** until we **expiate the sin of church division**, until we **render the honor due to the chief priestly authority**.

If Russia and Slavdom are the new "house of David" in the Christian world, then as you know the **Divine Restorer of the Davidic Kingdom** received baptism from John, **[from the stem of Aaron](#)**—the representative of the *priesthood*. "It is proper for us to do this to fulfill all righteousness" (Matt. 3:15).

Joachim of Fiore -

"About the middle as I think of the silence of the night and the hour when **our lion of the tribe of Judah** is estimated to have risen from the dead, [circa medium (ut opinor) noctis silentium et horam qua leo noster **de tribu Iuda** resurrexisse extimatur a mortuis,] suddenly, **while I was meditating something**, a **revelation was made to me**, perceived

with the eyes of my mind by a **certain clarity of understanding**, concerning the fullness of this book and the entire harmony of the Old and New Testaments."

Physiologos -

A Medieval Book of Nature Lore

Thus also, the **spiritual lion of the tribe of Judah, the root of David**, having been sent down by his coeternal Father, **hid his intelligible tracks** (that is, **his divine nature**) **from the unbelieving Jews: an angel with angels, an archangel with archangels**, a throne with thrones, power with powers, descending until he had descended into the womb of a virgin to save the human race which had perished." (John 1:14)

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas

"O people of the world! When the Mystic Dove will have winged its flight from its Sanctuary of Praise and **sought its far-off goal, its hidden habitation**, refer ye whatsoever ye understand not in the Book to **Him Who hath branched from this mighty Stock.**"

Exeter Book of Riddles

Now **wise men** love most my strange way
of offering wisdom to many without voice.

<https://theriddleages.com/riddles/post/exeter-riddle-95/>

"I am a **lordly creature**, and well known to man, and abide often with both high and low, famous among the people. What plunderers delight in travels far and wide with me, and falls to my lot, though I was once devoid of friends, if I am to have renown in the cities, and a wealth of brightness. **Wise men** now especially love my presence; I shall **make known wisdom to many**; they **do not speak a word** there, **not any one upon earth**. Though the children of men, of those who dwell upon land, now **eagerly seek after my tracks**, I sometimes **conceal my course from every one.**" (Riddle #95)

The 7 Transcript by @cassie0peia7

But why do you need us? For what? We just ruin everything.

THE GOD STEP

CONTACT FIVE

A NEW MEMBER

How will we know who is the 5th?

PHRYGIAN CAP

LIBERTAS! [*"Liberty" in Latin, also the goddess/personification of liberty*]

This person will **actually be wearing a cap?**

IN A WAY

Will this person actually be a human?

(YES)

Eliphas Levi -

The Mysteries of Magic

Talking tables and rapping spirits have announced the return of **Enoch**. He will come

when the papacy shall have lost its authority in the world and Kabbalistic scenes shall glitter. The advent of **Elias** will **follow closely upon that of Enoch**, and then **Jesus** the Saviour of the world will appear a second time upon the earth. He will be **preceded** by **the Antichrist**, whose mission will be to **prepare the great temporal empire of the Gospel revealer**.

[Dec 13, 23] u/**FrogsForLogs**: <https://i.imgur.com/liERYwE.png> - https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/18hav23/weird_prophecy_dream_i_had_on_my_18th_birthday/ I, myself at the time of this dream, wasn't really a Christian and I was confused on the concept of life after death. The dream I had that basically felt like what people describe out of body experience happened... As I was asleep I seen myself laying down on the bed and seeing this sorta sent me into a panic. I was sucked back into a **giant void of darkness** that echoed the sound of what I can only describe as a sorta of throat singing. Then as the so-called throat singing faded here came a **deep voice**. A **voice that brought fear but yet comfort at the same time**. My attention was brought to this voice coming out of the void. This voice told me "**The lion will rise**". This voice told this to me **multiple times is a role**. And a **vision of someone** writing T.L.W.R. [**The Last World Ruler**] on a white board was brought to me, and after this, this same voice and character began writing 101 as the deep man's voice said the numbers. The last thing this voice said to me was to **watch out for a girl**.

Lactantius -
Divine Institutes

That these things will thus take place, all the prophets have announced from the inspiration of God, and also the seers (*vates*) **at the instigation of the demons**.

WanderingMrM:

☞ [Jan 7, 24] **The Void/Darkness fears the lion or the hound of God**, which is basically **Michael**. Also, the Lion is not bad.

Quran 113-114 (Surah Al-Falaq, An-Nas)

I seek refuge in the Lord of the daybreak from the **evil of the night** when it grows dark, **from the evil of the lurking whisper—who whispers into the hearts of humankind**—from among jinn and humankind.

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -
Tablets

Follow not that which the **Evil One** **whispereth in your hearts**, for *he*, verily, doth prompt you to **walk after your lusts and covetous desires**, and **hindereth** you from treading the straight Path which this allembicing and all-compelling Cause hath opened.

[Church Father] Origenes -
Contra Celsus

But on these subjects much, and that of a mystical kind, might be said; in keeping with which is the following: "it is good to keep close the secret of a king," (Tobit 12:7) in

order that the doctrine of [reincarnation] the **entrance of [human] souls into [human] bodies** (**not**, however, that of the transmigration from one [animal] body into another) may not be thrown before the common understanding,

Walter Yeeling Evans-Wentz -

The Fairy-Faith in Celtic Countries

The doctrine of **kingly rule by divine right** was **substituted after the conversion** of the Roman Empire **for the very ancient belief that the emperor was a god incarnate** (not necessarily reincarnate); and the same christianized aspect of a pre-Christian doctrine stands behind the English kingship at the present day.

On the Divine Right of Kings:

“And you will find that **the best people are those who hate responsibility of ruling most of all** till they are **chosen to be the rulers.**” Sahih al-Bukhari 3591

[Seer] Rasputin -

«Пройдёт время ветра, время огня и время воды, потом вернётся архангел. Но всё изменится. В Сибири расцветёт жизнь, а многие дворцы Петербурга украсятся лимонными деревьями.» There will pass a time of wind, a time of fire and a time of water, then the **archangel will return**. But everything will change. In *Siberia*, life will blossom, and many palaces of St. Petersburg will be decorated with lemon trees.

«**Царь** будет удалён ветром. И он вернётся с ветром. И тот же ветер принесёт **царя**, который не будет **царём**, но будет иметь больше власти, чем **царь**.»

The Tsar will be removed by the wind. And he will **return with the wind**. And the same wind will bring a tsar who will **not be a king, but will have more power than a king**.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

☞ [Jun 4, 20] <https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1265708/pg1>

Every time the gates are pushed apart and opened, it is there the sword in a stone entangled in blooming vines. The cracked roof shining rays of light down upon it and silent whispers of darkness in the shadows of the room, screaming as if begging not to pull out the sword. A mandated time of the heavens given to man upon once more the sword will be pulled out of the stone and held by a King, to bring back **balance** to the realm of man but **a King does not really mean a ruler**.

Such Kings have long gone and are whispered as legends among the embers of a campfire

When the hand touched the hilt the heaven rang announcing but was let go as [the Tsar] who held it for a brief second uttered the words: "***I am not worthy of the title, nor am I ready to bear the responsibility. When the mandated time comes and passes upon me will I then be ready and called by the sword to wield the right***".

☞ **Tzar Log; Entry #27 - September 16, 2022** [unarchived]

<https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg6>

A **golden falcon** landed next to him at arm's length, both exchanged a silent yet

somewhat mystical and rather haunting stare, and then the falcon flew off.

☞ [Sep 15, 22] **The Tzar** was **visited by a golden like falcon**. So this is interesting as they represent connection [with] the higher realm, leadership/rulership, and vision. It interestingly **connects to what he was told to bear the Divine Right of Kings**; in Egyptian times if such an event had occurred it would have **counted as a blessing by the Gods** or to **foretell that since Falcon represented Thoth**, it would mean that this individual would've been a wise pharaoh that's **connected to the wisdom of the Gods**.

☞ *Tzar Log; Entry #38 - March 1, 2023*

<https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg11#pid26907201>

I believe this is also happening because of the recent development with **the Tzar** I've discovered, although he **bears Russia's "Divine Right Of Tsars"** **the Tzar** also bears **"The Mandate Of Heaven"** which is the same right but for the Chinese.

☞ [Aug 16, 23] The **Mandate of Heaven** is like the equivalent to the **"Divine Right of Kings"** and I mean real ones, **not the ones old European made up crap**. Very few in history carried such true and real rights. **Among them were: Marcus Aurelius, Peter the Great, Napoleon, Hitler, Alexander** was meant to. Some of the greatest men in history **did not heed the rules the Creator set for them**. Another one was the **Monkey King** from the Chinese myths and legends, but he **did not want to rule** which was interesting. Instead, he **spread joy** and defended China so to speak, and left the governance to the people to figure out.

Alexander the Great - "Drunkenness for Power, Over Expanding, Blind Ambition, and being too Trustworthy, and **the fact he did not obey the rule of: "You are not permitted to go into India"**. You see... each individual **historically is given certain parameters**, by this I mean individuals who are true rulers from the divine sent.

☞ [Aug 16, 23] "**Hitler** for example he was meant to be such a great leader, but well, we all know how the **darkness** corrupted him. If he had been accepted into the art school, if he had been rejected and **still pursued** his art, philosophy and many other things, he would not have turned out the way he did. But instead, he went to war, got **corrupted by lust/drunkenness of power...**"

☞ [Sep 30, 24] Remember that this gift, **the true gift of such a tongue, voice and orator skill** comes from the divine. But many have misused it like **Hitler, Napoleon, Alexander, Caesar** and many many others. **Mankind misuses and abuses many gifts the Creator grants them, instead of bettering humanity** and following the mandate of heaven, they fall and seek earthly gains, momentarily pleasures and not understand what true progress can lead to. One of few people that did understand this was **Thoth** the Atlantian and in a more modern time was **Peter the Great**, who used his gift to have Russia jump 200 - 300 years forward. **The Tzar** will be the next and sadly **the last**.

☞ [Feb 5, 25] This is what I mean, humans think something is fate or is destiny, when it truth in is not. Everything is perfected and arranged specifically the way it is, **because of certain laws and parameters that were created**. Humans invented the terms "fate" or

"destiny", to feed their ego and think they can go against the natural law. Well more like one of the natural laws.

Historical Corroboration:

Exodus 23:31 "I have **set your border from the Red Sea**, even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the wilderness unto the [Euphrates] River:"

Psalms 104:9 You have **set a border, which they shall not pass over**, neither shall they return to cover the earth.

Akhenaten -

Great Hymn to the Aten, translated by Wim van den Dungen

The foreign lands of Syria and Nubia, and the land of Egypt,

You set everybody in his place and supply their needs.

They all have their food and their lifetimes are counted.

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

But the **genuine sages** live between the *Hyphasis* and the *Ganges*, in a country which **Alexander never assailed**; not I imagine because he was afraid of what was in it, but, I think, because **the omens warned him against it**. And they say there was also a brass column dedicated, and inscribed as follows: "**Alexander stayed his steps at this point.**"

The altars we may suppose to be due to **Alexander** who so **honored the limit of his Empire**; but I fancy the Indians beyond the *Hyphasis* erected the column, by way of expressing their pride at Alexander's having gone no further.

Historia Augusta: Life of Carus, Carinus and Numerian

The letter I have inserted for the reason that many declare that **there is a certain decree of Fate that no Roman emperor may advance beyond Ctesiphon**, and that **Carus** was struck by the lightning **because he desired to pass beyond the bounds which Fate has set up**. But let cowardice, on which courage should set its heel, keep its devices for itself.

For clearly it is granted to us and will always be granted, as our most venerated Caesar Maximian has shown, to conquer the Persians and **advance beyond them**, and methinks this will **surely come to pass if only our men fail not to live up** to the promised favour of Heaven.

Silius Italicus -

Punica

A cry came from Liger — he was skilled to perceive the warnings of heaven; to foretell the future by watching the birds: — "**Hannibal**, you, like that bold bird, for twice eight years shall pursue the men of Rome in the land of Italy, and shall carry off much booty and shed much blood. But restrain your threats; for, lo! **the armour-bearer of Jupiter withholds from you the realm of Daunus** [Apulia].

Diodorus Siculus -

Phalaris, seeing a multitude of doves being pursued by a single hawk, remarked, "Do you observe, sirs, how fear will make so great a multitude flee before a single pursuer? And yet if they should summon the courage to turn about, they would easily overcome their pursuer." (But it was Phalaris himself who was falsifying; for the victory was won by courage and not by superiority of numbers.)

And **as a result of this speech Phalaris lost his dominion**, as it is recorded in the section "*On the Succession of Kings*."

Prophetic Corroboration:

Heinrich Hoffmann -

[1933?] "**After Hitler had come to power**, someone in our inner circle started to talk about the "Centuries," the prophecies of the famous astrologer, **Nostradamus**. **Hitler** was **very interested**, and ~~told one of his officials~~ [**instructed Minister Esser**] to get the books for him from the State Library, but on no account to say for whom he was getting them. As it was, a deposit of 3000-marks had to be put down [**by Esser**] to borrow the books. **In the prophecies** [**of Nostradamus**] **mention is made of a mighty mountain, over which a great eagle is sweeping**, and **Hitler** [**misinterpreting**] compared the mountain to Germany and the eagle to himself." He went through the prophecies sentence by sentence, and ~~said that although he could not claim that they all had direct bearing on himself~~, [**ultimately declared**] that they constituted an inexplicable phenomenon;...quoted Hamlet.

In den **Prophezeiungen von Nostradamus** ist von einem gewaltigen Gebirge die Rede, über dem ein großer Adler schwebt. Satz um Satz dieser Schrift deutete er und erklärte sie schließlich für ein unerklärliches Phänomen. »Es gibt mehr Dinge zwischen Himmel und Erde, als unsere Schulweisheit sich träumen läßt... «— er zitierte Hamlet.

Olive Dickason -

Canada's First Nations: A History of Founding Peoples from the Earliest Times

The league had been founded by **Dekanawidah**, '**Heavenly Messenger**', said to have **suffered from a speech impediment**, and [by] his disciple, its symbol was **the White Tree of Peace**, **above which hovered an eagle**, a very wise bird 'who sees afar', indicating preparedness for all exigencies.

[Seer] Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

Thou hast not had the wisdom of thy crown, but has **turned against the way of the crown**, and hast done much evil. A stone shall fall upon thee that will press thee hard against thy will. For thou hast **shed innocent blood** and wast **unwilling to know that which thou shouldst have known** and what belongeth to a crown. **He whom thou hast despised** shall visit thee from the South and from the East, ere thou canst count two or three, and having recourse to thy allies will not avail thee for they themselves will fall.

Syballine Oracles

There shall be On the fig-tree a many-colored flower,

And afterward **the royal power and sway** [**the Divine Right of Kings**]

Shall **Kronos** have.

For **three kings** of great soul,
Men most just, shall distribute portions then,

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -
Tablets

O Tongue of this Temple!

We, verily, have created thee through Our name, the All-Merciful, have taught thee whatsoever had remained concealed in the Bayán, and have **bestowed upon thee** the **power of utterance**, that thou mayest make mention of Mine exalted Self amidst My creatures. Proclaim, then, this wondrous and mighty Remembrance, and **fear not the manifestations of the Evil One**... ["*he* that hindereth the rise and obstructeth the spiritual progress of the children of men."] Thou wert called into being for this very purpose by virtue of My transcendent and allcompelling command.

Through thee have We **unloosed the Tongue of Utterance** to **expound all that hath been**, and We shall again, by My sovereign power, unloose it to **speak of that which is yet to come**. Ere long shall We bring into being through thee **eloquent tongues** that will **praise** and **extol** Me amongst the Concourse of eternity and amidst the peoples of the world.

[Seeress] Anonymous woman from Ferriem -
https://schauungen.de/wiki/Frau_de_Ferriem

,Es wird hernachmals wieder einer (ein Reformator) wandeln. Ihr werdet ihn kennen lernen. Er wird in alle Lande ziehen, und **Gott wird seine Zunge lösen**... Er wird so heiß reden und wird so große Liebe haben zum Volke... Und es werden Alle brennen vor Begierde, ihn zu hören...

"There will be **another one** (a reformer) walking hereafter. You will get to know him. He will go into all lands, and **God will loosen his tongue**... He will speak so passionately and have such great love for the people... And everyone will burn with desire to hear him. People will flock to him from all parts of the world...

Isaiah 35:5-8

Then the eyes of the blind will be opened, and the ears of the deaf will be unplugged. Then shall the [**lame/limping man**] leap like a deer, and the **tongue** of the [**silenced/voiceless man**] shall be [**singing, loosened**], for waters are broken out in the desert, and streams in the wilderness. The [scorched land] shall become a pool, and the thirsty land [springs, fountains] of water. And the highway will be there, and a way, and it will be called the "**Holy Way**."

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/prophets/duniushka.html>

Sometimes there would be moments when **Duniushka** would be inspired to "speak." Then she would become transformed, in full view of everyone: she would appear to **grow taller**; her **cheeks would acquire a rosy hue**; her voice would **sound loud and self-assured**; her eyes would **gleam unnaturally, illumining her entire face**. At first she

would speak with a **restrained voice**, with only the expression on her face changing; **gradually, she would grow ecstatic and her voice would grow stronger**, as she no longer restrained it – and quickly, very quickly, as though afraid that she might be stopped, she would continue hastily:

Marie-Julie Jahenny -

Les Prophéties de La Fraudais

Il est proche le moment où l'oracle ne cessera de prévenir, pendant quelques semaines, mais d'une voix forte et relevée,

The **time is near when the oracle will not cease to warn**, for a few weeks, but **with a loud and raised voice**, Après qu'une dame aura parlé pour les Tourangeaux, sa voix changera. Un cri perçant s'en échappera. **After a lady has spoken for the people of Touraine, her voice changes. A piercing cry will escape.**

Christa Schroeder -

Sobald er sich in seiner Rede mit dem Bolschewismus beschäftigte, nahm Erregung von ihm Besitz. Seine Stimme überschlug sich oft... Seine Stimme konnte in solchen Situationen bis zur höchsten Lautstärke anschwellen, sie überschlug sich quasi, und er gestikulierte dabei lebhaft mit den Händen. Röte stieg in sein Gesicht und zornig glänzten seine Augen. Wie angewurzelt blieb er dann stehen, so als habe er den betreffenden Gegner direkt vor sich.

As soon as he discussed Bolshevism in his speech, excitement took possession of him... His voice often changed... His **voice swelled to the highest levels** in such situations, it almost broke, and he **gestured vividly with his hands. Redness rose in his face** and his eyes glittered in anger. As if glued to the spot, he then stopped, as if he had the opponent in front of him.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 3:35

Du plus profond de l'Occident d'Europe,
De pauvre gens un jeune enfant naistra,
Qui par sa langue seduira grande troupe,
Son bruit au Regne d'Orient plus croistre.

Out of the depths of the West of Europe,

From poor people a young child shall be born, [not only Hitler]

Who by his tongue shall seduce a great company,

The noise of his reputation shall increase in the Eastern Kingdom.

Seeress of Prague -

A **small Land will become large** and then again a **Man will be born**, who will be great with the **power of the All**. Millions will **applaud him and raise their hands to him**, and he will be strong, the trouble to banish. But even him a **dark power** will bring to an end, and a plate made of heavy steel will crush this Worm.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250306100435/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg1>

The future ruler will come unknown traveling over a vast body of water and much land to get to Russia, there are 2 variants when he will emerge: 1. it will either be sooner than later or 2. when Russia will again collapse and **become small to a size it once was**. I am not sure what will cause this collapse or downsizing but much of the cities seemed dark, without power, water and a bit torn up... Maybe a war or a revolution?

<https://web.archive.org/web/20191107183218/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1250004/pg1>

→ [Nov 3, 19] He spoke of coming from a rich family that then immigrated and **became poor** so he has **experienced both sides of life**. Also from what I gathered is that he is someone that lived in several countries, experiencing different cultures and is like an open book.

<https://web.archive.org/web/20210410192629/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1234385/pg1>

→ [Mar 15, 19] When he walked up to the podium the crowds began to roar even louder as if as singular wave and they were applauding this man, some were even crying as if tears of joy. His voice was deep and booming, he had an accent I could not place it was as if a mixture of multiple nationalities mixed into one person.

→ [Oct 22, 22] From what I have observed yes, which is interesting he takes serious conversations and adds humor to it. He speaks seriously very rarely and what I observed is that when he does your soul resonates with his voice. It is as if his voice reaches into your soul, kind of like his voice bears the resonance of the source that dwells within mankind.

Regarding his voice, **an additional note**: I have never heard an individual such as this carry this resonance ever. I have consumed many audio and video recordings, listening to so many voices and I can not explain it nor really put it into words.

→ [Dec 17, 24] However, we must keep in mind most things depend on if the Tsar even bothers to do anything... Although I suspect if it comes to it the Creator will throw him into the deep end of the pool", into the so called "**symphonic destiny**," to do what is needed.

When historic individuals show up that are directed by the Creator, their arrival and their actions **create almost a symphony**. That's why people saw **Hitler as if moving to a symphony** when he was practicing his speeches.

→ [Jun 6, 23] Oh no no, **different from Hitler**. This is going to be in a **soul level**, not just some "oh hey, he's just like us". Picture someone who will speak and **resonate** with the soul of man. That when he speaks **you won't be in a trance** but you will feel like his words **resonate with the very core of your existence**. **You will just know**. It's hard to explain. It's like if you had a loving mother speaking to you and you resonated with her love in every single word, and yet also had a wise and strong father speaking to you as well uplifting and directing your soul. And yet at the same time you would **recognize a**

spark of divinity in the words spoken.

That'll be what **the Tsar's** voice will be like. And he will also **speak of his flaws**, during his youth. And the lessons he learned from them, etc. He will **speak of them openly to the public**, etc. Even things of very personal nature too. I believe this is one of many reasons everyone will relate to him and resonate with him.

Transphysical Aspect:

Our Flag, or The Evolution of the Stars and Stripes (1890) by Robert Allen Campbell
He was evidently far beyond his three score and ten years; and he **often referred** to historical events of more than a century previous just as if he had been a living witness of their occurrence; still he was erect, vigorous and active—hale, hearty, and clear-minded—as strong and energetic every way **as in the mature prime of his life**. He was tall, of fine figure, perfectly easy, and very dignified in his manners; being at once courteous, gracious and commanding... He arose, **seemingly taller**, more erect and more graciously dignified than even his usual wont, saying:"

Marie-Julie Jahenny -

Les Prophéties de La Fraudais

Il est proche le moment où l'oracle ne cessera de prévenir, pendant quelques semaines, mais d'une voix forte et relevée, **The time is near when the oracle will not cease to warn**, for a few weeks, but **with a loud and raised voice**, Après qu'une dame aura parlé pour les Tourangeaux, sa voix changera. Un cri perçant s'en échappera. **After a lady has spoken for the people of Touraine, her voice changes. A piercing cry will escape.**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250709214913/https://www.oocities.org/kitezgrad/prophets/duniushka.html>

Duniushka"would become transformed, in full view of everyone: she would appear to **grow taller; her cheeks would acquire a rosy hue**; her voice would **sound loud and self-assured**; her eyes would **gleam unnaturally, illumining her entire face**... At first she would speak with a **restrained** voice, with only the expression on her face changing; gradually, she would **grow ecstatic** and her voice would grow stronger,"

Christa Schroeder -

Sobald er sich in seiner Rede mit dem Bolschewismus beschäftigte, nahm Erregung von ihm Besitz. Seine Stimme überschlug sich oft... Seine Stimme konnte in solchen Situationen bis zur höchsten Lautstärke anschwellen, sie überschlug sich quasi, und er gestikulierte dabei lebhaft mit den Händen. Röte stieg in sein Gesicht und zornig glänzten seine Augen. Wie angewurzelt blieb er dann stehen, so als habe er den betreffenden Gegner direkt vor sich.

As soon as he discussed Bolshevism in his speech, **excitement took possession of him**. His voice often changed... His **voice swelled to the highest levels** in such situations, it almost broke, and he **gestured vividly with his hands**. **Redness rose in his face** and his eyes glittered in anger. As if glued to the spot, he then stopped, as if he had the opponent in front of him.

Kurt Ludecke -

When the man stepped forward on the platform, there was almost no applause. He stood silent for a moment. Then he began to speak, **quietly and ingratiatingly at first**. Before long his voice had risen to a **hoarse shriek** that gave an extraordinary effect of an intensity of feeling.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 10:57

Celuy qu'estoit bien avant dans le Regne,
Ayant Chef rouge proche a la Hierarchie,
Aspre & cruel, & se fera tant craindre,
Succedera a sacrée Monarchie.

He that was a great way in the Kingdom,
Having a **red head** [*cardinal?*] and **near the Hierarchy**, [*the Vatican*]
Harsh and cruel, shall make himself so dreadful, [*to the enemies of the Church*]
That he shall succeed to the Sacred Monarchy.

Ecstatic of Tours -

Quelques mois seulement avant l'ouverture du Concile du Vatican, un grand évêque, devenu aujourd'hui un grand cardinal, occupant avec gloire un des plus beaux sièges de l'Église catholique, étant en tournée de confirmation, se mit à prendre, dans la chaire d'une modeste église de campagne, la taille et l'accent d'un prophète, et s'écria, comme s'il fût envoyé de Dieu exprès pour cela et comme s'il eût l'univers entier devant lui:

Only a few months before the **opening of the Vatican Council**, **a great bishop, now a great cardinal**, gloriously occupying one of the most beautiful seats in the Catholic Church, while on his confirmation tour, in the pulpit of a modest country church, **assumed the stature and accent of a prophet**, and exclaimed, as if sent by God expressly for this purpose and as if he had the whole universe before him:

Vladimir Solovyov -

A Short Tale of the Antichrist

The only person who did not lose control over himself was Professor Pauli. The general horror seemed to have raised in him all the powers of his spirit. He **even changed in appearance; his countenance became noble and inspired**.

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Thus the peoples of the world are judged by their countenance. By it, their misbelief, their faith, and their iniquity are all made manifest. Even as it is evident in this day how the people of error are, **by their countenance, known and distinguished** from the followers of divine Guidance.

https://www.gutenberg.org/files/54821/54821-h/54821-h.htm#FNanchor_A_64

At the beginning of April 1761, **two old men of venerable appearance** suddenly appeared in Cologne, dressed in a strange manner, barefoot, and eating only bread and

water.

„Zween alte Männer nemlich, derer äussere Gestalt in der That ehrwürdig war , stellten die Personen dabey vor.

“**Two old men, whose outward appearance was indeed venerable**, introduced themselves to the crowd. They **claimed to be apostles and won over the people with their humble demeanor**, as they were dressed in a peculiar manner and **went barefoot**.”

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The charm of his personality, of his ideas, and **even of his appearance, which truly seemed ideal for a prophet**, immensely influenced the predisposed circles of his contemporaries, and this was despite the fact that his religious teaching had not been well elaborated.

Vladimir Solovyov -

The Karamazov Correspondence

"The fates of Russia, Slavdom, and the entire world **depend on this union**. We Russians, the Orthodox, and the entire East **can do nothing until we expiate the sin of church division, until we render the honor due to the chief priestly authority**."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Соловьёв должен был бы принять духовный сан и, поднимая его в глазах народа на небывалую высоту авторитетом **духовидца, праведника** и чудотворца, стать руководителем и преобразователем церкви.

"**Solovyov should have entered the ministry and, having raised it in peoples' eyes to unheard-of heights through his authority** as a **spiritual seer/spiritualist visionary, righteous man**, and **miracle-worker**, would have **become the leader and reformer of the church**."

Потому что более могучего и светлого воздействия на человечество, чем воздействие **гениального** художника слова, ставшего **духовидцем** и **праведником** и возведённого на высоту всемирного руководства общественными и культурными преобразованиями, не может оказать никто.

"For no one can exert a more powerful and luminous influence on humanity than a **genius [luminous guide] artist of words [resonating with humanity]**, who has become a **spiritual seer/spiritualist visionary** and a **righteous man**, who has been elevated to the heights of global leadership in social and cultural transformation."

Esoteric Aspect:

Christa Schroeder -

During the dictation I often found my **heart racing** as **Hitler's excitement spilled over me**. It would certainly have been easier to have taken this dictation in shorthand but Hitler did not want this.

Letters from a Living Dead Man by Elsa Barker

At no time is the **sympathetic power between men and spirits** so strong as when men are **labouring under some intense emotion**, be it love or hate, or anger, or any other excitement. For then the **fiery element in man** is most active, and **spirits are attracted by fire...** When man is excited, exalted, or **in any way intensified in his emotional life**, the **spirits draw near to him**. That is how conception is possible; that is the **secret of inspiration**; that is why anger grows with what it feeds upon.

Carl Jung -

Diagnosing the Dictators (1938)

Now, the secret of **Hitler's** power is not that **Hitler** has an unconscious more plentifully stored than yours or mine. **Hitler's secret is twofold**: first, that his **unconscious has exceptional access to his consciousness**, and second, that he allows himself to be moved by it. He is like a man who listens intently to a stream of suggestions in a whispered voice from a mysterious source and then acts upon them...

Hitler listens and obeys. The true leader is always led. We can see it work in him. He himself has referred to his Voice. His Voice is nothing other than his own unconscious, into which the German people have **projected their own selves**; that is, the **unconscious** of seventy-eight million Germans.

Eliphas Levi -

The Mysteries of Magic

now the **natural phenomena of ecstasy** are what the vulgar habitually look on as miracles. These phenomena are:

1. Insensibility to all pain and injury.
2. More or less lucid vision or somnambulism.
3. **Extempore [offhand] eloquence and knowledge infused by over-excitement** and by **direct communication with the common medium of the thoughts of others**.
4. A fluidic superabundance capable of operating extraordinary effects, such as the immediate **communication of ecstasy** in all its phases, instantaneous cure of certain affections, apparent suspension of some natural laws, that of gravity, for example...

Nietzsche -

September 1888 letter to Franz Overbeck

This **irresponsible** race, which **has all the great cultural disasters on its conscience** and which **at all decisive moments of history had 'something else' on its mind** (the Reformation at the time of the Renaissance; **Kantian philosophy** when a scientific way of thinking had just been attained with difficulty in England and France; the 'Wars of Liberation' at the appearance of **Napoleon**, the **only one who was strong enough to make Europe into a political and economic unity**)..."

Alfred North Whitehead -

And, since we are asking ourselves historical riddles, here is one:

Didn't the younger Pitt, **instead of letting Europe's worn-out dynasties tumble down**

when they deserved to, promote the present collapse of Europe by getting up a war to beat **Napoleon** and put them back in power for a hundred years during which things got too bad to manage? Didn't Pitt have one of the greatest decisions to make in the history of humanity, and make it wrong?...listening to Burke and that lot, instead of to the liberals?"

Konstantin Leontiev (Russian thinker) -

Of course we shall liberate the Slavs; that is essential; that is inevitable; circumstances, independent of us, will **oblige us to do this**, and **probably very soon**.

No coalitions will be able to restrain us; no militant Germany with all her **schoolmasters can prevent this**. Even if Germany defeats the Slavs on the field of battle, she will be **defeated politically**, fatalistically annihilated, like Austria, which had to surrender the Venetian provinces after her victory at Custozza. **Historical destinies must be accomplished, despite human considerations**; the liberal destruction of the whole sociopolitical order of Europe, established by ages of past greatness, has not yet attained a "point of saturation."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Hitler loved his land and his people with a strange love in which nearly zoological demo-sexualism, mixed with a dream to bestow upon this people the bliss of global domination at all cost. He was **not a tribeless rogue** but a man that **manifested the most horrific, albeit characteristic**, side of the German nation. He saw himself as the flesh of Germany's flesh.

Epiphanius of Salamis -

Panarion

Here I can begin my treatment of the subject of sectarianism, and shall briefly explain how it arose. How else but **in the same way in which tribes arose from the proliferation of the different languages**, various nations emerged to correspond with each tribe and clan, **every nation chose its own king to head it**, and the **result** was the outbreak of wars, and conflicts between clashing nations. For **each used force to get its own way** and, from the insatiable greed which is common to us all, to appropriate its neighbours' property.

On the False Prophets:

"Know them by their fruits"

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

When I pray and meditate and ask the Lord for guidance, many things are revealed to me, because it is at those moments of quiet contact with God that I become aware of the many signals surrounding us. It is at those moments that many "events-in-the-making" seem to close in on me. Somehow I keep getting **extremely strong signals from Russia**, They, the Russians, have **their own aims** in life, but they concentrate **on their worldly desires** and **not on God's desires for them**. They are **filled with their own planning, their own thinking, and their own ideas** [idiologies].

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

"At the time when the Promise was fulfilled and the **Promised One** made manifest, differences have appeared amongst the kindreds of the earth and each people hath **followed its own fancy and idle imaginings...**

Erelong shall **clamorous voices be raised in most lands**. Shun them, O My people, and **follow not the iniquitous and evilhearted...** And **follow not your idle fancies.**"

[Apollonios](#) of Tyana -

Εἰς τὸν Τυανέα Ἀπολλώνιον (In honour of Apollonios of Tyana) by Philostratos

καὶ ὑπὲρ πλούτου δικαίου θεοί τε ὡς θεραπευτέοι καὶ ὅποσα παρ' αὐτῶν ἀγαθὰ τοῖς κατὰ τοὺς νόμους ἄρχουσι, μαθεῖν ἤρα: οἷς πᾶσιν ἐναντίον **χρῆμα οἱ γόητες**, εἰ γὰρ ἰσχύοι ταῦτα, οὐκ ἔσται ἡ τέχνη.

And I longed to learn about the gods' just wealth—as those who are to be served—and about the **blessings they bestow upon those who rule according to the laws**, against whom the **money-charmers** use their arts; for if these were effective, then their arts would not exist.

οὐπω οἶδα, ἀλλὰ τοὺς **γόητας ψευδοσόφους** φημί:

I call the charmers/sorcerers **false sages/pseudo-sophists**:

[Hadith] Riyad as-Salihin 1738

Jabir bin 'Abdullah (May Allah be pleased with them) said: The Messenger of Allah said, "The dearest and the closest of you to me on the Day of Resurrection will be those who are the best in behaviour; and the most hateful and the farthest from me on the Day of Resurrection will be **the talkative and the most pretentious and the most rhetorical.**"

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

Kitab-i-Iqan

O Son of Man! Many a day hath passed over thee whilst thou hast **busied thyself with thy fancies and idle imaginings**. How long art thou to slumber on thy bed? Lift up thine head from slumber, for the Sun hadth risen to the zenith; haply it may shine upon thee with the light of beauty.

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Thoughts on Art and Life

And then they seek to comprehend the mind of God, in which the universe is included, weighing it and splitting it into infinite particles, as if they had to dissect it! [...]

And thou desirest with the **multitude of sophists to deceive thyself and others, despising the mathematical sciences** in which truth dwells and the knowledge of the things which they contain; and then **thou dost busy thyself with miracles**, and writest that thou hast attained to the knowledge of those things which the human mind cannot comprehend, which cannot be proved by any instance in nature, and thou deemest that thou hast wrought a miracle in spoiling the work of some speculative mind;

[Seer] Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

Thou hast not had the wisdom of thy crown, but has **turned against the way of the crown**, and hast done much evil. A stone shall fall upon thee that will press thee hard against thy will. For thou hast **shed innocent blood** and wast **unwilling to know that which thou shouldst have known** and what belongeth to a crown. **He whom thou hast despised** shall visit thee from the South and from the East, ere thou canst count two or three, and having recourse to thy allies will not avail thee for they themselves will fall.

Prokopios of Caesarea -

Secret History

In time of peace or truce, his thoughts were ever craftily engaged in endeavouring to find pretexts for war against his neighbours. In war, he lost heart without reason, and, owing to his meanness, he never made his preparations in good time; **instead of devoting his earnest attention to such matters, Justinian busied himself with the investigation of heavenly phenomena** and with **curious researches into the nature of God**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

As for science, **dark heralds are hardly ever prominent, genius scientists**. Rather, they are those at a lower echelon – **interpreters and distorters** of profound scientific theories. [One example: Timiryazev who has **vulgarized and reduced the teaching** of Darwin to the **purely materialistic plane** [physicalist layer/sphere].

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Thoughts on Art and Life

I am well aware that not being a literary man the presumptuous will think that they have the right to blame me on the ground that I am not a man of letters... Although I may not be able to quote other authors, as they do, I can quote from a greater and more worthy source, namely, **experience**,—the **teacher of their masters**. They go about **swelled with pride** and pomposity, dressed up and bedight, **not with their own labour**, but with that of others; and they will not concede me mine. And if they despise me, who am a creator, far more are they, **who do not create but trumpet abroad and exploit the works of other men**, to be blamed.

Nostradamus -

Epistle to King Henry II

Et sera faicte grande paix vnion & côcorde entre vns des enfans des fronts esgarez, & separez par diuers regnes sera faicte telle paix que demeurera attaché au plus profond baratre le suscitateur & promoteur de la martiale faction par la **diuersité des religieux**, & sera vny le royaume du **Rabieux**: qui côtelera le **sage**.

And there shall be great **peace, union, & concord** between the children of the **estranged fronts, separated by diverse realms**. And such will be the peace that **the instigator and implementer of the military factions** shall remain chained to the deepest Abyss, by the **diversity of the religious**, and will [concrete over] the realm of [**the mad, raving ones**;

[ascetics](#)]: who **feign that there is wisdom in their words/counterfeit the sage/hermit.**

Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

There shall be such a total renewal and change that they will be as children that **know nothing of the cunning and intrigues of the old.**

Quran 26:225-226 (Surah Ash-Shu'ara)

As for poets, they are **followed merely by deviants**. Do you not see how they **rant in every field, only saying what they never do?**

Philostratos -

Life of Apollonius

But Apollonios said: "Go, O Damis, and look if the child is really made up as they say." For the thing was exposed to public view **for the [miracle-mongers](#) to exercise their ingenuity upon it.**

Cosima Wagner -

Diaries, October 31, 1879

Richard says Goethe did not like [Fichte](#): "He was a fine monsieur." But he can understand Goethe's dislike of [Fichte](#), and says with regard to ideality: "It is exactly the same as with the valve trumpet - hardly was this facility discovered when all melodies were played with it. The same with ideality: **hardly had Kant discovered it when everybody started making nonsense of it.**"

Schopenhauer -

On the Will in Nature

But this degenerate, barbarous state of philosophy which, in the present day, **emboldens every tyro to hold forth at random upon subjects that have puzzled the greatest minds**, is precisely a consequence still remaining of the impunity with which—thanks to **the connivance of our [professors of philosophy](#)**—that **audacious scribbler, [Hegel](#)**, has been allowed to **flood the market with his monstrous vagaries** and so to pass for the greatest of all philosophers for the last 30 years in Germany. Everyone, of course, now **thinks himself entitled to serve up confidently any thing that may happen to come into his sparrow's brain.**

[Hadith] Riyad as-Salihin 1738

Jabir bin 'Abdullah (May Allah be pleased with them) said: The Messenger of Allah said, "The dearest and the closest of you to me on the Day of Resurrection will be those who are the best in behaviour; and the most hateful and the farthest from me on the Day of Resurrection will be **the talkative and the most pretentious and the most rhetorical.**"

[Philippe Nizier](#) -

Celui qui dit être franc est un bavard. He who claims to be frank is **talkative**.

Schopenhauer -

The Art of Literature

Thinkers may be classed according as they **think chiefly for their own case, or for that of others**. The **former are the genuine independent thinkers**; they really think and are really independent; they are the true philosophers; they alone are in earnest. **The pleasure and the happiness of their existence consists in thinking.**

Platon -

Theaetetus

"...They **do not care at all whether their talk is long or short, if only they attain the truth**. But the **men of the other sort are always in a hurry**—for the water flowing through the water-clock urges them on...As a result of all this, the speakers become tense and shrewd; they know how to wheedle their master with words and gain his favor by acts; but in their souls they become small and warped.

Schopenhauer -

The Art of Literature

The **others are the sophists**; they **want to seem that which they are not**, and seek their happiness in **what they hope to get from the world**. They are in earnest about nothing else. To which of these two classes a man belongs may be seen **by his whole style and manner**.

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

"But I anyhow affirm **wizards** [money-charmers] to be professors of a pseudoliberal art, for they have got men to believe that the unreal is real, and to distrust the real as unreal, and I attribute all such efforts to the imaginative fancy of the dupes; for the cleverness of this art is relative to the folly of the persons who are deceived by them, and who offer the sacrifices they prescribe; and its **professors are given up wholly to filthy lucre**, for all their **parade of skill is devised by them in hope of gain**, and they **try to persuade people** who are passionately attached to something or another that they are **capable of getting everything for them**.

Simone Weil -

The Need for Roots

Those who keep masses of men in subjection by exercising force and cruelty **deprive them at once of two vital foods, liberty and obedience**; for it is no longer within the power of such masses to accord their inner consent to the authority to which they are subjected. Those who **encourage a state of things in which the hope of gain is the principal motive** take away from men their obedience, for consent which is its essence is not something which can be sold.

[Seeress] Ecstatic of Tours -

Oui, le peuple reconnaîtra enfin son erreur. Il fait son mal à lui-même aujourd'hui, en donnant obstinément sa confiance à des gens qui sont loin de la mériter, à des gens qui l'excitent au mal, et qui par là même veulent tarir la source de son bonheur. Oui, le peuple, enivré un jour par les beaux mots de liberté, d'affranchissement, qu'on lui a lancés

à la face, saura bien revenir à lui.

Yes, the people will finally recognize their mistake. They are doing themselves harm today, by stubbornly placing their trust in people who are far from deserving of it, in **people who incite them to evil**, and who **thereby want to dry up the source of their happiness**. Yes, the people, intoxicated one day by the beautiful words of liberty and emancipation that have been thrown in their faces, will come to their senses.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

Amongst the people is he who seateth himself amid the sandals by the door whilst coveting in his heart the seat of honour. Say: **What manner of man art thou**, O vain and heedless one, who wouldst **appear as other than thou art?**

Theodore Illion -

In Secret Tibet [On Hermits]

The **careful observer does very well to keep the two types distinct**. There is an enormous difference between the real Tibetan [hermit](#) and those who **merely pose as hermits for selfish purposes**. On the whole, the [real hermits](#) are far more inaccessible than the hermits of the other kind. They **appear only when they positively know** that it is of some use to show themselves either, in rare cases, for teaching or to help somebody.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

History makes no mention of the overwhelming majority of such souls, **those who lived quiet lives among the people**, leaving **no traces** in chronicles or legend but only in the memory of those who knew them or heard of them from eyewitnesses. They are the unsung heroes of our life.

Platon -

Theaetetus

"But [[the](#)] **many live in the old wives' fable [[cult](#)] of appearances**; they think that you should **follow virtue in order that you may seem to be good**. (1 Timothy 4:7) And yet the **truth is**, that **God is righteous**; and of men, he is most like him who is most righteous. To know this is wisdom; and in comparison of this the wisdom of the arts or the seeming wisdom of politicians is mean and common.

Justinus Kerner -

Seeress of Prevorst

Mrs. Hauffe "had neither accomplishment or artificial cultivation. She had been **taught no language**; and **knew nothing** of history, geography, natural history, nor had any of those acquirements so common to her sex. During her long years of suffering, **the Bible and Psalm-book were her only studies**."

Alla Andreeva -

«Новый мир» ("New World") No. 7, 1993

The Life of Daniil Andreev, told by his wife

<https://nm1925.ru/articles/1993/199307/zhizn-daniila-andreeva-rasskazannaya-ego-zhenoy-6072/>

Никакой “техники”, никакой “системы медитаций” у него не было. Единственным духовным упражнением была православная молитва да еще молитва “собственными словами”.

He had no “technique,” no “system of meditation.” His **only spiritual practice** was Orthodox prayer—and prayer “**in his own words.**”

Theodore Illion -

In Secret Tibet

Although some of these meditation exercises are beautiful, they nevertheless tend to **bring about results by outward practices**. This is **contrary to the ways of the real hermits** of Tibet.

The latter do not use any outward practices to fight the symptoms of human imperfection. The **hermits** go right to the cause. They work from within, whereas the meditating lama works from outside towards the inside.

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

Amongst the people is he who seateth himself amid the sandals by the door whilst coveting in his heart the seat of honour. Say: **What manner of man art thou**, O vain and heedless one, who wouldst appear as other than thou art?

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

But those are all external considerations. You can spend the whole summer tramping over hill and dale till you drop and still end up with nothing to show for it. **Outside circumstances must be supplemented by efforts of the heart and mind**. What sort of efforts are needed?

Alla Andreeva -

«Новый мир» ("New World") No. 7, 1993

The Life of Daniil Andreev, told by his wife

<https://nm1925.ru/articles/1993/199307/zhizn-daniila-andreeva-rasskazannaya-ego-zhenoy-6072/>

Теперь я должна попытаться написать о самом главном, о том, что является основой творчества Даниила Андреева, в том числе и истоком книги “Русские боги”.

Now I must try to write about the most important thing, **about what is the basis of Daniil Andreev’s work**, including the source of the book “Russian Gods”.

Сделать это трудно, потому что придется говорить о вещах недоказуемых. Те, для кого мир не исчерпывается видимым и осязаемым (в крайнем случае, логически доказуемым), для кого иная реальность — не меньшая реальность, чем окружающая материальная, поверят без доказательств. Если наш мир не

единственный, а есть и другие, значит, между ними возможно взаимопроникновение — что же тут доказывать? Те, для кого Вселенная ограничивается видимым, слышимым и осязаемым, — не поверят.

This is difficult to do because it requires discussing **things that cannot be proven**. Those for whom the world is not limited to what is visible and tangible (or, at the very least, logically provable)—those for whom another reality is no less real than the surrounding material one—will believe without proof. If our world is not the only one, but there are others as well, then interpenetration between them is possible--so **what's there to prove?** Those for whom the universe is limited to what is visible, audible, and tangible will not believe it.

Daniil Andreev -

Letter to Alla Andreeva

"What I present is not realism, but reality. This is not a play on words. True I do make mistakes on occasion, in my lines and more. I **could also be mistaken here**, but I **do not insist on the possession of the gift of predictions**. I am only convinced that I am not mistaken pertaining to the **spirit side of certain revelations** and processes and their direction. Every person has a specialty, a something in which they specialize. Mine is metahistory.

All of this can be arranged in a manner that is totally sorrowful for you, but this will not in the least shake my attitude to such things, because they are based not on what is good or bad for you or me, **but on a higher objective reality**. This is why I state that such an ideology is a reality.

Vladimir Solovyov -

Russia and the Universal Church, p.g. 184

In every society there has been from the earliest times, besides **the priests and the warriors**,

a class made up of every age, sex and condition, who **anticipated the future** of man and **satisfied the ideal aspirations** of the society in which they lived... real representatives of the future, men who are in fact more advanced in the spiritual life [**hermits**], **capable of satisfying the aspirations of their contemporaries** and of confronting a given society with its ideal in the degree to which it can grasp it and they themselves can realise it. To these men of the ideal future I give the general name of *prophets*."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"The proverbial image of the lion lying down with the lamb or child is not at all utopian. That will come to pass. It was an **intuition** [**clarification of understanding**] granted to **great prophets** who **knew the heart of humanity**."

Pavel Florensky -

The Proposed State System in the Future (1933)

«Никакие парламенты, учредительные собрания, совещания не могут вывести

человечество из тупиков и болот, потому что тут речь идет не о выяснении того, что уже есть, а о прозрении в то, чего еще нет. Требуется лицо, обладающее интуицией будущей культуры, лицо пророческого [склада]. Это лицо, на основании интуиции, пусть и смутной, должно ковать общество.»

“No parliaments, constituent assemblies, meetings can lead humanity out of dead ends and swamps, because it is **not a question of clarifying what is already there**, but of seeing into what is not yet there. What is required is a **person with an intuition of the future culture**, a **person of prophetic disposition**. This person, **on the basis of an intuition**, however vague, must forge society.”

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The Spiritual Universe **cannot be described in any language** and can only be experienced, of course, in the **vaguest of intuitions**.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

And among the people is he who layeth claim to inner knowledge, and still deeper knowledge concealed. Say: Thou speakest false! By God! What thou dost possess is **naught but husks** which We have left to thee as bones are left to dogs.

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Thoughts on Art and Life

And then they seek to comprehend the mind of God, in which the universe is included, weighing it and splitting it into infinite particles, as if they had to dissect it! [...]

And thou desirest with the **multitude of sophists to deceive thyself and others**, **despising the mathematical sciences** in which truth dwells and the knowledge of the things which they contain; and then **thou dost busy thyself with miracles**, and writest that thou hast attained to the knowledge of those things which the human mind cannot comprehend, which cannot be proved by any instance in nature, and thou deemest that thou hast wrought a miracle in spoiling the work of some speculative mind;

[Seer] Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915)

Thou hast not had the wisdom of thy crown, but has **turned against the way of the crown**, and hast done much evil. A stone shall fall upon thee that will press thee hard against thy will. For thou hast **shed innocent blood** and wast **unwilling to know** that which thou **shouldst have known** and what belongeth to a crown. **He whom thou hast despised** shall visit thee from the South and from the East, ere thou canst count two or three, and having recourse to thy allies will not avail thee for they themselves will fall.

Book Concerning the Tincture of Philosophers

That you may rightly understand me, seek your Lion in the East, and your Eagle in the South, for this our work which has been undertaken. You will not find better instruments than *Hungary* and *Istria* produce.

Prokopios of Caesarea -

Secret History

In time of peace or truce, his thoughts were ever craftily engaged in endeavouring to find pretexts for war against his neighbours. In war, he lost heart without reason, and, owing to his meanness, he never made his preparations in good time; **instead of devoting his earnest attention to such matters, Justinian busied himself with the investigation of heavenly phenomena** and with curious researches into the nature of God.

[Seeress] Regina -

King and emperor will disappear, and **another will lash the whip**. [not Hitler] An **iron crown is for thee**, German people, and it will **press and weigh heavily upon thee** for many years to come. **Only long after will arise a new crown**, not of iron, nor gold or silver, **but of rays of light**. And a **man is holding it, of supreme power**, and then the German nation will be standing the test, **not with weapons of iron or brass, but with deeds high and lofty**.

[Seer] Paracelsus -

Prophecies of Paracelsus (1915) [O, People of Germany!]

Thou hast not had the wisdom of thy crown, but has turned against the way of the crown, and hast done much evil. A **stone shall fall upon thee that will press thee hard against thy will**. For thou hast **shed innocent blood** and wast **unwilling to know** that which thou **shouldst have known** and **what belongeth to a crown**. **He whom thou hast despised** shall visit thee from the South and from the East, ere thou canst count two or three, and having recourse to thy allies will not avail thee for they themselves will fall.

[Python of the Rhine, Seeress] Buchela -

Es werden die Zeiten kommen, in denen sie euch im Namen des Herrn und der Menschlichkeit anflehen, um ihrer Rettung willen Blut zu vergießen. Laßt es! Viele werden durch eure Tatenlosigkeit leiden, aber alle gerettet werden. Das Böse zerstört sich vom Inneren her selbst.

The time will come when they [the poor or weak nations] will beg you in the name of the Lord and humanity to **shed blood for their salvation**. Let it be! Many will suffer because of your inaction, but all will be saved. **Evil destroys itself from within**.

[Seeress] Ecstatic of Tours -

Les méchants seront abaissés. Et ce Roi dont on ne veut pas en ce moment, à cause qu'il est selon le coeur de Dieu, est pourtant celui qui montera sur le trône et rétablira le Pape; ce qui lui appartenait lui sera rendu.

The **wicked** will be brought low. And **this King, whom no one wants at present** because he is **after God's own heart**, is nevertheless the one who will ascend the throne and restore the Pope; what belonged to him will be returned to him.

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

namely the laws and the just acquisition of wealth, how the gods ought to be worshipped, and what **blessings they have in store for those monarchs who govern their people in accordance with the laws** [of life].

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Aqdas, v. 85

How **great the blessedness** that awaiteth **the king who will arise to aid** My Cause in My kingdom, who will **detach himself from all else but Me!** Such a king is numbered with the companions of the Crimson Ark—the Ark which God hath prepared for the people of Bahá. All must glorify his name, **must reverence his station**, and **aid him to unlock the cities** with the keys of My Name, the omnipotent Protector of all that inhabit the visible and invisible kingdoms. Such a king is the very eye of mankind, the luminous ornament on the brow of creation, the fountainhead of blessings unto the whole world. **Offer up**, O people of Bahá, your ~~substance~~, [[material being](#)] nay **your very lives, for his assistance.**

Eliphas Levi -
Transcendental Magic

Let a man, for example, come forward, who by rank or by fortune is placed in an exalted position—a pope, a king, even a Jewish millionaire and let this man publicly and solemnly **sacrifice all his material interests for the weal of humanity**; let him make himself the saviour of the poor, the disseminator, and even the victim, of doctrines of renunciation and charity, and he will draw round him an immense following; he will accomplish a complete moral revolution in the world.

Jean Overton Fuller -

Spiritualisation is, indeed, **recognition of the dispensibility of worldly things** and vanity of titles, of birth or attainment. Any kind of public action, however, **demands the exhibition of everything one has to offer.** To achieve something on the mundane [layer](#), **one uses every asset one has**, whilst still, as a matter of one's private asceticism, recognising its emptiness.

Valentina Afanasyevna Krasheninnikov -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DJIW0EJ53eE>

Slava said, that by the will of God will appear **the last on the Earth ruler** in our country. This ruler we'll find out about him on television. The ruler, who will appear on television, will **tell the whole truth. What was done with Russia during this whole time.**

Especially the truth about Yeltsin and Gorbachev. It will wake people up, make people angry when they learn the truth for real people will very much wake up.

And here's what Slava said about this Tsar: He didn't call him "Tsar". He said "**Ruler**", referring to some last ruler in our Russia. And he said that it is **a man with such willpower**, that, in some cases, he will be **very just and very tough/strict**. Just because **circumstances**, he will have to be very just/tough and holy.

And also Slava said about this ruler, that he will be **100% controlled by God in state affairs**. That **lying to him, cheating him, will be impossible.** That's the kind of ruler we Rus will have.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

[Apr 11, 24] The end of the 6th covenant before **the Creator ushers in the seventh** with the Tsar as **the last directed leader**. When covenants end, biblical like destruction events

follow.

The Tsar will only have allegiance to God and no one else. So if a "messiah" shows up saying he's the last messenger and covenant, and **claims allegiance to a nation, a singular group**, etc., know that this is **the antichrist**.

"The **last messenger** and one to form the last covenant, will **not play favourites** and his **only allegiance will be to the Creator**. Because a man who has no allegiance to anyone else but God, is a man that cannot be fooled or controlled."

[Jul 7, 24] Yes, the Tsar will be hard to be lied to, he will see through lying and it will be **almost impossible** for someone to do any lying to him. However, if someone did manage, and he does get discovered by the Tsar.

Lying will be one of top 5 or 10 things the Tsar will not permit around him, especially if it will affect the nation, the Russian government or the people of Russia in any way. Oh on top of the lying to the Tsar or lying around him, **he will basically disown anyone that does it**. All the while **seizing all of the assets** of the liar and the family members, using the assets then towards projects for the people, charity or into the national budget.

I told you that he will be a lot like Peter the Great, but his punishments will **not be as brutal** or bloody. Instead his punishments will make people feel true shame, regret and misery for making the mistake of going against the nation, the people, the government and the Tsar himself. He will be **very creative** and **direct** in his punishments. The Tsar will be like a strict father, but one that instead will build true character, belief and values in the people of Russia.

[Monk] Rigord of St. Dennis -

"Second, a **man** [not Antichrist himself] will **come forth from Elam** [Iran] and will assemble a multitude of great forces, and will **wage a great war against the nations**, and he will **not live long**."

The Dajjal:

[Bahai Prophet] Baha'u'llah -
Kitab-i-Iqan

And yet, notwithstanding all these admonitions, We perceive that an **one-eyed man**, who himself is **the chief of the people**, is arising with the utmost malevolence against Us. We foresee that **in every city people will arise to suppress** the Blessed Beauty, that the **companions** of **that Lord of being** and ultimate Desire of all men will flee from the face of the oppressor and **seek refuge from him in the wilderness**, whilst **others will resign** themselves and, with absolute **detachment**, will **sacrifice their lives in His path**.

[Hadith] Musnad Ahmad 12 <https://sunnah.com/ahmad:12>

It was narrated that Abu Bakr as-Siddeeq said: The Messenger of Allah said:

"The **Dajjal** will **emerge from a land in the east called Khurasan** [Iran] and he will be followed by peoples whose faces are like shields." [**hammered, burnished, beaming**]

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Iqan

O Land of Khá! [Khurasan] We hear from thee **the voice of heroes**, raised in glorification of thy Lord, the All-Possessing, the Most Exalted. Blessed the day on which **the banners of the divine Names shall be upraised** in the kingdom of creation in My Name, the All-Glorious. On that day the faithful shall rejoice in the victory of God, and the disbelievers shall lament.

[Monk] Rigord of St. Dennis -

Thirdly, will **rise up another man who will say that he is a prophet**. He will hold a book in his hand and **say that he was sent by God and by His prophets**. And with his teachings he will cause many nations to go astray, and will seduce even more. But that which he will prophesy will **come upon his own head**. And he, too, will **not live long**.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Iqan

"And yet, how could this people be justified in rejecting the Revealer and Author of so many volumes of verses, and **follow the sayings of him who hath foolishly sown the seeds of doubt in the hearts of men**, and who, **Satan-like**, hath risen to lead the people into the paths of perdition and error?"

[Nostradamus](#) -

Epistle to King Henry II

Et sera faicte grande paix vnion & côcorde entre vns des enfans des fronts esgarez, & separez par diuers regnes sera faicte telle paix que demeurera attaché au plus profond baratre le suscitateur & promoteur de la martiale faction par la **diuersité des religieus**, & sera vny le royaume du **Rabieux**: qui côtrefera le **sage**.

And there shall be great **peace, union, & concord** between the children of the **estranged fronts, separated by diverse realms**. And such will be the peace that **the instigator and implementer of the military factions** shall remain chained to the deepest Abyss, by the **diversity of the religious**, and will [**concrete over**] the realm of [**the mad, raving ones; ascetics**]: who **feign that there is wisdom in their words/counterfeit the sage/hermit**.

Quran 26:225-226 (Surah Ash-Shu'ara)

As for poets, they are **followed merely by deviants**. Do you not see how they **rant in every field, only saying what they never do?**

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Iqan

Methinks We can discern **one who is reputed for such devoutness and piety** that men deem it an obligation to obey him, and to whose command they consider it necessary to submit, who will arise to assail the very root of the divine Tree, and endeavor to the utmost of his power to resist and oppose Him.

Marie-Julie Jahenny -

Les Prophéties de La Fraudais

Le retour d'**Archel de la Torre**: "il habite aux dernières limites du Royaume de Perse. Il traversera la Perse,

Archel de la Torre's return: "He lives on the farthest borders of the Kingdom of Persia. [[Iran](#)] He will cross Persia [[Iran](#)];

[Hadith] Sahih al-Bukhari 7128, 3441 <https://sunnah.com/bukhari:7128>

Narrated 'Abdullah bin 'Umar

Allah's Messenger said, "While I was sleeping, I saw myself (in a dream) performing Tawaf/circumambulating around the Ka'ba. Behold, I saw a reddish-white man of brown complexion with lank hair, walking between two men, and water was dropping from his head. I asked, "Who is this?" They replied, "The son of Mary."

Then I turned my face to see another man with a **huge body**, **red complexion** and **curly hair** and **blind in one eye**. **His eye looked like a protruding out grape**. I asked, "Who is this?" They replied, **He is Ad-Dajjal**." The Prophet added, "The man he resembled most is Ibn Qatan, a man from the tribe of Khuza'a."

Marie-Julie Jahenny -

Les Prophéties de La Fraudais <https://vk.com/@v.armanet-propheties-de-la-fraudais>

Je vois rougir encore le lien qui enserme le cœur de la France. C'est un autre homme qui le saisit. Celui-là est fort petit, gros de taille, le front un peu chauve, et sa chevelure n'est pas grise comme celle de l'autre. Il est rouge de figure et porte une barbe en pointe. Le visage de cet homme est féroce. Ses yeux boudinants sont si gros qu'ils semblent sortir de leurs orbites quand ils regardent les Français catholiques.

I see the bond that binds the heart of France turning red once more. Another man is seizing it. This one is **short**, but **sturdily built**, with a slightly balding forehead, and his **hair is not gray** like the other man's. He has a **ruddy complexion** and wears a **pointed beard**. This man's face is ferocious. His **bulging eyes are so large they seem to pop out of their sockets** when they look at the French Catholics.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM**:

☞ [Feb 15, 25] **Dajjal** only has one bad eye; one good eye and missing the other. He has **long black hair**.

[Lakota Elder] Black Elk -

Black Elk Speaks (1932) by John Neihardt

We came above a place where three streams made a big one [[The Euphrates and the Tigris](#)]

—a source of mighty waters—and something terrible was there. Flames were rising from the waters and in the flames a **blue man lived**. The dust was floating all about him in the air, the grass was short and withered, the trees were wilting, two-legged and four-legged beings lay there thin and panting, and wings too weak to fly.

[Nostradamus](#) -

Centuries 2:2

La teste blue [or glue? i.e. birdlime] sera la teste blanche,
Autant de mal que France a fait leur bien,
Mort à l'Anthene, grand pendu fus la branche,
Quand prins des siens, le Roy dira combien.

The blue head [Dajjal] shall do the white head,
As much evil as France had done them good,
Dead at the Sails yard, a **great one was hang'd on a Tree**, (Nahum 2:12, DSS 4Q169)
When a **King taken by his own [who]**, shall say, how much? [i.e. money for his ransom]

[Seer] Da Vinci -
Notebooks, Vol. 2
Alas! what do I see? I see **Christ sold** and **crucified anew/afresh**, and his **Saints suffering Martyrdom**.

Nostradamus -
Centuries 9:73
Dans Foix entrez Roy Cerulée Turban,
Et regnera moins evolu Saturne,
He shall reign before Saturn's revolved; reign less than one cycle of Saturn,
Roy Turban Blanc, Bizance **coeur ban**,
Sol, Mars, Mercure prés la hurne. Sun, Mars, Mercury, near the urn/mast?

In Foix [**French town**] shall come a **King with a cerulean Turban**,
Then a **King with a White Turban** make *Bizance* to quake, **Byzantium Heart beats/breaks**,

[Observer] **WanderingMrM**:
<https://web.archive.org/web/20250401173225/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg11> [**not archived**]

☞ [Feb 14, 23] "The Turban guys that **Nostradamus** predicts are the two leaders of the Islamic nations in the future that will do battle. So basically **at times Nostradamus confused localised prediction** to a specific region or group, with global predictions."

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180911114830/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1217655/pg1>

☞ [Sep 7, 18] So a few months back before the whole of Jerusalem to Israel situation, I saw a man walking in the desert he looked a bit like Christ. However, he was not as with each step he took the footstep turned to this black goo, an ocean of blood followed him and there were storm clouds.

This time I saw him again but **there were Ravens** and the **Ravens** were **speaking a language that almost sounded Arabic**. When some of them landed on the sand, they turned into these **humanlike creatures that had black long hair, their skin was grey and almost ash like**, for some reason I knew they were Djinn. When I looked at the man he no longer seemed like Christ instead he began to walk funny and one of his eyes was

covered, and I noticed one of the Ravens with an eye in its beak. Part of me felt the evil this man radiated, part of me knew nothing about him and yet there was another part of me that knew he was The Antichrist.

<https://web.archive.org/web/20231210005322/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1297643/pg3#pid26202263>

☞ [Nov 9, 21] I said "If this white Tsar is here, then who is the opposite" and that is when I was given a dream about the antichrist and it was very terrifying. Basically, he was a man walking the desert, he looked like the christ we're all used to seeing and there were **storm clouds** following. The sand behind him was turning to tar and blood, and above him he had **these crows, just endless numbers of them chanting things**. Once he noticed me I literally got yanked out of the dream by some force!

When I asked: who he is?, I was told that he is the **Dajjal**, the man of lawlessness, the beast that walks the Earth and **soon will sit upon the throne**. When I asked: what throne? why is there a throne? I was basically informed it was **the throne of a fisherman**, and when I looked up what it meant I drew links to Peter and the Catholic Church.

Когда в Рим придёт человек с отметиной на лбу, будут звонить колокола мира, но мало кто заметит, что звонит в них смерть.

[Seer] Rasputin - "**When a man comes to Rome with a mark on his forehead**, the bells of the world will toll, but few will notice that it is **Death ringing** them. A subtle deception is being prepared for the world, for the mouse will elude the cat and the cat will be eaten by the mouse. (At this time, glory will quickly pass. And the suffering will quickly pass. **Caesars** will flow like river water, and words will become clouds.)

Человек с отметиной на лбу будет положен на алтарь, но когда ещё только должен будет налиться пятый колос, человек с отметиной будет положен на голую землю, и из его мяса сделают пиршество.

The man with the mark on his forehead **will be laid on the altar**, but when the fifth ear of grain is about to be poured, **the man with the mark will be laid on the bare ground**, and a feast will be made of his meat. (see hadiths Jami' at-Tirmidhi 3156, Sahih al-Bukhari 4730, Sahih Muslim 2849a)

Narrated Abu Sa'id Al-Khudri:

Death would be brought forward on the Day of Resurrection, in the form or shape of a (mixed) black and white ram or white-coloured ram, until it is halted upon the barrier [**Barzakh**] between Paradise and the Fire. (Abu Kuraib made this addition: Then it would be made to stand between the Paradise and the Hell.)

Then a call maker will call out to the people of Paradise and the people of Hell and ask, "Do you recognize this?" They will say, "Yes, **this is Death**." By then all of them will have seen it. **Then it will be laid down and slaughtered**.

Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) then recited this verse pointing with his hand to this (material) world: "And warn them of the Day of distress when their affairs would be decided, while (now) **they are in a state of carelessness** (i.e. the people of the world) and they do not believe." (19.39)

[Jul 8, 21] u/**storm_of_light**: <https://i.imgur.com/rWeqXAp.png> - https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/og28xg/im_interested_in_all_of_your_apocalypse_themed/

The main portion of my dream was me walking toward a cliff as a **growing war of birds** gathered above my head. I specifically remember **lots of crows** but I think other types of birds were involved as well. It was getting crazy and I felt the need to take cover before they saw me and attacked. Before I found cover though, I came to the edge of the cliff where I could see out in the far distance a **massive black storm cloud with lightning and thunder**. I could suddenly see **this huge eagle** starting to emerge from the cloud and dragging its darkness with it, like **the eagle itself was made of the storm...** like they were one in the same. I was getting even more panicky at this point because I knew once this huge storm cloud/eagle reached the edge of the cliff, it would join in the fight with all the other birds and that's when shit was going to get real!

[Nov 19, 25] u/**deadlightshero**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/1p153e3/the_second_coming/

I had this dream sometime between 2018 and 2019. I was standing on the top of a lush green hill, one of six or seven hills forming a circle around an even greener valley filled with trees. My hill was the only one with anything on it. The others were completely empty. Behind me stood a blue house with white trim and a wraparound porch centered on the second floor.

The sky was bright and peaceful, and I felt a deep sense of peace myself. Then the **clouds began to gather and thicken**. A shadow started forming within them, and at first I felt joy, believing it might be the second coming of Christ. The sky shifted to **purple and orange**, and the **figure emerging from the darkened clouds took a distinct shape**: the Sphinx of Giza. I **understood immediately** that it was not Christ, but the Antichrist.

The landscape shifted into the Arizona desert of my childhood. Above us, the Sphinx hovered forward, and **blue flame-like spirit creatures shaped like greyhound dogs** chased and attacked people. I saw chaos and violence unfolding everywhere. Even nature turned against mankind as I saw a tree reach its branches into a home and pull a man out of a chimney.

In 2024, I encountered W. B. Yeats's "The Second Coming," which described imagery that matched what I saw:

W. B. Yeats -

The Second Coming

Turning and turning in the widening gyre
The falcon cannot hear the falconer;
Things fall apart; the centre cannot hold;
Mere anarchy is loosed upon the world,
The blood-dimmed tide is loosed, and everywhere
The ceremony of innocence is drowned;
The best **lack all conviction**, while the worst
Are **full of passionate intensity**.

Surely some revelation is at hand;
Surely the Second Coming is at hand.
The Second Coming!
Hardly are those words out
When a vast image out of Spiritus Mundi [the spirit

of the world] Troubles my sight: somewhere in sands of the desert

A shape with lion body and the head of a man, A gaze blank and pitiless as the sun, Is moving its slow thighs, while all about it Reel **shadows of the indignant desert birds**. The darkness drops again; but now I know That twenty centuries of stony sleep Were vexed to nightmare by a rocking cradle, And what rough beast, its hour come round at last, Slouches towards Bethlehem to be born?

[Mar 30, 26] **Interview with u/Worth-Bee1477**: <https://imgur.com/a/9C8NqcW>

I have been having weird dreams of natural disasters followed by the appearance of an angel of light. The first was we were in a **hail storm of lightning** and when the clouds cleared an "**angel**" came down to lead and take people away. I had this weird feeling that it was **not actually Jesus and some sort of deception**. Then I had another dream a few nights ago of a **tornado that flows into the sky** and a **huge flash of lightning** powered through the tornado made the appearance of "**Jesus**". I keep quoting what they were meant to seem like because it did not seem genuine.

[Dream, Jul 5, 23] u/**LilCornandbeans**: <https://i.imgur.com/nKDQovV.png> - https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/14rk4ai/big_dreams/

The feeling was apocalyptic, and there was war in the air. I saw the dream from up above. There was a herd of wild horses running seemingly from a catastrophe. They were all colors, brilliant and shining in the sun. **Black ones, red ones...** but then came the **white horse**. This horse was gigantic and shone like a blazing mirror. It was understood to me that this was the **horse of God**. But then a bomb exploded and the **white horse** was **covered in blood**. The sight of the blood against the pristine white coat was most jarring.

[Lakota Elder] Black Elk -

Black Elk Speaks (1932) by John Neihardt

Then the black horse riders shouted "Hoka hey!" and charged down upon the **blue man**, but were driven back. And the white troop shouted, charging, and was beaten; then the red troop and the yellow. And when each had failed, they all cried together: "Eagle Wing Stretches, hurry!" And all the world was filled with voices of all kinds that cheered me, so I charged.

I had the **cup of water** in one hand and in the other was **the bow that turned into a spear** as the bay and I swooped down, and the **spear's head was sharp lightning**. It stabbed the **blue man's** heart, and as it struck I could hear the thunder rolling and many voices that cried "Un-hee!," meaning I had killed. The flames died. The trees and grasses were not withered any more and murmured happily together, and every living being cried in gladness with whatever voice it had.

Then the four troops of horsemen charged down and struck the dead body of the **blue man**, counting coup; and suddenly it was only a harmless turtle (**symbol of fertility and long life**). You see, I had been riding with the storm clouds, and had come to earth as rain, and it was drought that I had killed...

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Iqan

And yet, notwithstanding all these admonitions, We perceive that an **one-eyed man**, who himself is **the chief of the people**, is arising with the utmost malevolence against Us. We foresee that **in every city people will arise to suppress** the Blessed Beauty, that the **companions** of that **Lord of being** and ultimate Desire of all men will **flee from the face of the oppressor** and **seek refuge from him in the wilderness**, whilst others will resign themselves and, with absolute detachment, will **sacrifice their lives in His path**.

Tom Brown, Jr. -

The Quest

“**All the great prophets and holy men have come from wilderness**, for wilderness is where their spiritual fires were born. It is then, in wilderness, that man is given a choice. If he chooses to hide and **seeks spiritual enlightenment only for himself**, then his education is finished or limited at best. But for the one that leaves wilderness to **give freely of the wisdom**, there are no limits.”

Lactantius -

Divine Institutes

Thus the earth shall be laid waste, as though by one common robbery. When these things shall so happen, then **the righteous** and **the followers of truth shall separate themselves from the wicked**, and **flee into solitudes**.

As many as shall believe him and unite themselves to him, shall be marked by him as sheep; but they who shall refuse his mark will either **flee to the mountains**, or, **being seized**, will be **slain with studied tortures**. He will also **enwrap righteous men with the books of the prophets**, and thus **burn them**; and power will be given him to desolate the whole earth for forty-two months. (Matt. 25:15-16, Revelation 11:1-3, 13:4-6)

[Seer] Hanns Tobias Velten -

Wer sich retten konnte, hat nur das nackte Leben gerettet und sucht Schutz in den Wäldern und verschonten kleinen Hütten.

Those who **managed to escape only saved their lives** and **sought refuge in the forests and spared small huts**.

Tom Brown, Jr. -

The Journey, The Quest

From this time, when the stars bleed, to the fourth and final sign [?] will be four seasons of peace... The sign which would mark the final winter. They would have but one year to escape... The fourth and final sign [?] will appear through the next ten winters following the night that the stars will bleed. During this time, **the Earth will heal itself** and **man will die**. For those ten years **the children of the Earth must remain hidden in the wild places**, make no permanent camps, and wander to avoid contact with the **last remaining forces of man**. They **must remain hidden**, like the ancient scouts and **fight the urge to go back** to the destruction of man. **Curiosity could kill many**.

Plutarch -

Life of Alexander

And in general, too, **Alexander** appears to have been averse to the whole race of athletes; at any rate, though he instituted very many contests, not only for tragic poets and players on the flute and players on the lyre, but also for rhapsodists, as well as for hunting of every sort and for fighting with staves, he took no interest in offering prizes either for boxing or for the pancratium.

Hermann Keyserling -
Travel Diaries

Anatole Leroy-Beaulieu, in his characteristics of that monarch, has pertinently made prominent that, on his journeys, **Peter did not visit the universities**, but the workshops and the dock-yards; that he **brought back to Russia** anatomy, surgery, the art of the apothecary, mechanics, ship-building, engineering, as well as a whole army of workmen and master mechanics, but that **there were no learned men or thinkers in his train**.

Robert Collis (British historian) -
The Petrine Instauration

~~Learned men~~ [the wise men], such as **Gottfried Leibniz** and Francis Lee **sensed something extraordinary and providential** in the timing of **Peter's** Grand Embassy, and they were far from alone.

Whilst many of Europe's leading scientists **eagerly kept informed** of the latest news regarding the tsar's travels, only **Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz** and Dr. Francis Lee were **sufficiently excited to draw up specific plans** intended for the benefit of the Russian monarch. Being at the centre of this expectant attention, it is wholly understandable that **Peter the Great** felt emboldened in his own sense of his divine role."

Peter the Great -

[Oct 11, 1715] Letter to his son Alexei

"Everyone looks upon the head; they **study his inclinations and conform themselves to them**: all the world owns this. My brother during his reign loved magnificence in dress, and great equipages of horses.

The nation were not much inclined that way, but the **prince's delight soon became that of his subjects**, for they are **inclined to imitate him** in liking a thing as well as disliking it."

On the Russian Soul (Русская душа)

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -
My Life and Prophecies

When I pray and meditate and ask the Lord for guidance, many things are revealed to me, because it is at those moments of quiet contact with God that I become aware of the many signals surrounding us. It is at those moments that many "events-in-the-making" seem to close in on me. Somehow I keep getting **extremely strong signals from Russia**, They, the Russians, have **their own aims** in life, but they concentrate **on their worldly desires** and **not on God's desires for them**. They are **filled with their own planning, their own**

thinking, and their own ideas. [[idiologies](#)]

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -

The World Order of Bahá'u'lláh - Selected Letters

At the time when the Promise was fulfilled and the **Promised One** made manifest, differences have appeared amongst the kindreds of the earth and each people hath **followed its own fancy and idle imaginings...**

Erelong shall **clamorous voices be raised in most lands**. Shun them, O My people, and **follow not the iniquitous and evilhearted...** And **follow not your idle fancies.**"

[Saint] Theodosius of Minvody -

<https://www.orthodox.net/russiannm/theodosius-hieroconfessor-of-minvody.html>

They posed one more question to him on the possibility of the restoration of a monarchy in Russia. The elder replied that this restoration must be earned. It exists as a possibility, but not as something predetermined. **If we are worthy, the Russian people will elect a Tsar**, but this will become possible before the very enthronement of the Antichrist, or even after it for a very short time.

[Eldress] Сепфора Клыкковская / Sepphora Klykovskaya -

<https://web.archive.org/web/20240724222116/http://lychinka.ru/index.php/sobytiya/300-prorochestva-staritsy-sepfory>

А потом... - и вот это в словах старицы для меня самое главное, - если Россия не будет духовно расти, если будет только внешнее: стройки храмов и золочение куполов, а в сердце Бога у людей не будет, то тогда Господь попустит возвращение коммунистов к власти.

And then... - and this is the most important thing for me in the words of the old woman - if Russia does not grow spiritually, if there is only external growth: building temples and gilding domes, but people do not have God in their hearts, **then God will allow the Communists to return to power.**

But **if the faith of the people increases, then the Lord will allow an Orthodox Tsar to reign in Russia**. The Tsar will **become the guarantor against Russia's entry** into the unified state of the Antichrist. And Russia will then be the **only country that will not bow** to the Antichrist..."

Blessed Joseph of Vatopedi -

После этого весь мир потянется к нам. А в России соберутся три силы — коммунисты, истинные демократы и православные патриоты. Милостью Божией будет избран православный царь.

After that [[triumph](#)] the whole world will reach out to us. And **in Russia will gather 3 forces: communists, true democrats, orthodox patriots**. By the grace of God, an **Orthodox Tsar will be elected**.

Simone Weil -

The Need for Roots

China remains very mysterious. Russia, which is, as always, half-European, half-Oriental,

just as much so; for one cannot be sure whether the vigour that is covering her with glory proceeds,... is a manifestation of the **deep-flowing life of the people**, going right back to the **remotest times**, and having remained subterraneously almost intact.

Hermann Keyserling -
Travel Diaries

Among the Russians, who have **always been good-hearted** and never recognised a right for themselves of oppressing others, for whom **the spiritual vision of original Christianity** is **born in their blood**, arbitrariness reigns supreme even to-day.

✎ Milovan Djilas -

Finally a Soviet plane took us to the Soviet Union—the realization of our dreams and our hopes. The deeper we penetrated into its grey-green expanse, **the more I was gripped by a new, hitherto hardly suspected emotion**. It was as though I was returning to a primeval homeland, unknown but mine. But this emotion of mine was something quite different and deeper, **going even beyond the limits of my adherence to Communism**. I recalled dimly how for three centuries Yugoslav visionaries and fighters, statesmen and sovereigns – especially the unfortunate prince-bishops of suffering Montenegro – had made **pilgrimages to Russia and there sought understanding and salvation**. Was I not travelling their path? And was this not the homeland of our ancestors, whom some unknown avalanche had deposited in the windswept Balkans?

[*Smoke of the Fatherland*. 24.01.1913.] "**With Grigory Rasputin**" by Razumovsky D. "Yes," I added, "but our peasantry does not always know how to make use of what is useful, and the Russians in general can't manage [обойтись] without foreigners – that is what is regrettable, and everywhere we are pushed aside from business and relegated to the background." I raised this usual and favorite topic of my conversations again, finding myself face to face with a **genuine**, as it seemed to me, **representative of the Russian people**.

Беды в этом большой нет, — спокойно возразил мой собеседник. — Разве в этом их сила? Все равно от них ничего не останется. Как-нибудь потом вспомнят, что были, а их уже и не будет. А что иностранцы идут к нам — это хорошо, потому что русский народ хороший — дух в нем выше всего. Самый плохой человек у нас, а лучше духом, чем иностранец. У них машина. Вот они чувствуют это и сами идут к нам за духом. Одной машиной не проживешь. Кажется, все хорошо кругом, а в самом человеке у них ничего. Вот что главное.

"There is no great harm in this," my interlocutor calmly objected. "Is that their strength? There will be nothing left of them anyway. Someday they will remember that they were here, but they will no longer be here. And **the fact that foreigners are coming to us is good, because the Russian people are good – their spirit is above all else. Even the worst person here [has a better spirit and is better in spirit] than a foreigner. They have machines. They feel this and come to us for the spirit**. You can't just live on machines alone. Everything seems fine on the outside, but inside they have nothing. **That's the main thing.**"

WanderingMrM:

→ [Sep 30, 22] The world leaders and the people of the world, fear a strong Russia because they know what Russia is. It is **the last bastion of light** in the world and it's *why historically Russia has been the land of saints* it seems.

→ [Oct 31, 22] The **antichrist** will be a great mystical military leader, preach of peace and things, and then **once Russia falls as the last bastion and light of God** that's when he'd reveal his true nature.

→ [Feb 17, 23] It is something many do not understand about Russia and who stands behind it, and as I said "*There is a reason Russia is the land of Healers and Saints*". Why do you think so **many great historic and current healers have always removed themselves from modern-day life**, and after they lead an asectic [hermitic] way of life, they **developed their connection with God** and discovered their gifts (better yet said, **blessings bestowed upon them**).

→ [Apr 16, 25] The reason Russia had so many **saints**, is also because **Catholics and Islam stayed out of Russia for so long**. It enabled those people to **become more in tune** with the creator, the creation/energy of it and the divine energy.

→ [Feb 17, 23] You've read multiple times in my writings and I have said multiple times to you **no matter what scenario plays out, Russia will not fall and will rise again** and again. Countless empires tried to end Russia and yet they've always risen no matter how hard it got.

It's not just a culture or a "Slav mentality", it is imprinted into the soul of every Russian, something others would not understand. Even the old Emperors of Visantiya [Byzantine] spoke of this strange and mystical power Russians have.

→ [Feb 22, 2024]

He acted in ways that had people rise up and change their leaders, not through means of funding or acts of betrayal. But the **simplest thing of all "Truth"**, he revealed things to the people that even most governments thought were kept safely hidden behind lock and key. And all of the world will be confused because they won't be able to comprehend how he is doing all of this.

Yet they will try to kill him, poison him and do every smear campaign known to man.

Yet the people will not believe a single word because he will be a man who will **restore the light of humanity**, a concept man has **long lost and a truth long forgotten**.

→ **Tzar Log (Unofficial); Entry #47 - October 7, 2024**

Topic: Russia; *The Russian Soul & Their Purpose*

Russians have the most beautiful soul, their spirit is unique and pure.

However, it is very easily corruptible and it defies logic, you can not understand Russia or Russians with logic alone... You **need to understand them by heart and soul**, which is also a problem for the Western World to do. The souls of Western mankind has become polluted and very materialistic [physicalist], **focusing mostly on the physical and material [matter aspect] casting aside spirit [consciousness aspect]**.

That's the problem with most humans **they get a little blessing and their ego becomes so festered** that it is almost parasitic. They no longer see ethics or morals, nothing exists besides their status, so sometimes a reminder must be provided...

It is also why throughout history mankind in the West and Europe **overall have always been drawn to Russia**. We **cannot help it but be drawn to light**, there is light in Russia, but it is **becoming a bit dim slowly**. However, **as long as even a single ember remains the light can be reignited once more**. The reality of what is to happen and what is to come, is far more terrifying and severe than anyone can imagine.

As I said it's because Russians **express from their core being**, their soul and spirit **something the Western World has lost a long time ago**. The last time it was present in the Western World and Western Mankind was **during the Renaissance**. Now do you see why the Tsar will ask for help from the Creator to guide and direct these people through his will?

Vladimir Solovyov - [June 1873]

The Karamazov Correspondence

All the "wisdom" of this century amounts to a very simple attitude: "*human beings are cattle*". That's the **light with which we can enlighten our people's darkness!**"

Daniel 12:2-3

And the multitude of those sleeping in the dust of the ground [**those who are still living on the earth and going about their daily lives, living without a purpose**] awake, some to continuous life, and some to reproaches—to continuous abhorrence. And those teaching [**the secret wisdom**] shine as the brightness of the expanse, and they that **instruct the many to justice/justifying the multitude** [**the hearts of the people are good, humans are not beasts**] as stars for all time and forever."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

It goes without saying that there is no single or several peoples specially preselected by the Deity to enjoy some special privilege and right.

Yet, **each people has been providentially destined** or chosen, if you will, for **solving some singular historical and cultural tasks**; these missions are **inimitably idiosyncratic**. [**peculiar to each peoples and individuals**]

On Russia's Historical Mission:

Konstantin Leontiev (Russian thinker) -

Of course we shall liberate the Slavs; that is essential; that is inevitable; circumstances, independent of us, will **oblige us to do this**, and **probably very soon**.

No coalitions will be able to restrain us; no militant Germany with all her **schoolmasters can prevent this**. Even if Germany defeats the Slavs on the field of battle, she will be **defeated politically**, fatalistically annihilated, like Austria, which had to surrender the Venetian provinces after her victory at Custoza. **Historical destinies must be accomplished, despite human considerations**; the liberal destruction of the whole sociopolitical order of Europe, established by ages of past greatness, has not yet attained a "point of saturation."

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -
My Life and Prophecies

The vision about Svetlana Alliluyeva [Stalin's daughter] came to me in the early part of May 1967 as I was speaking in a Maryland church. Suddenly the faces of the congregation dimmed and I began to see a vision of Svetlana, who had just recently arrived in this country. The vision grew until she **completely blotted out the entire congregation**. Rays of sunshine surrounded her, and behind her I saw a steady stream of men and women slowly moving down the road of defection. I knew from this vision that her defection to the West would mean a turning point in the lives of many Eastern Europeans.

[Eldress] Sephora Klykovskaya -
<https://web.archive.org/web/20240724222116/http://lychinka.ru/index.php/sobytiya/300-prorochestva-staritsy-sepfory>

Q: А чем закончится эта война? And how will this war end?

A: Россия будет в Европе. Russia will be in Europe.

Q: Как в... Европе??? А где в Европе?

As in... Europe?? Where in Europe?

A: Везде. Везде в Европе будет Россия.

Everywhere. **Everywhere in Europe will be Russia.**

Q: А европейцы где будут? And where will the Europeans be?

A: Немного им останется, а остальное будет Россия.

A little bit will be left for them, and the rest will be Russia.

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

This ideological poverty prompted to grab hold of the lore of the historical past thereby making up for its own creative infertility...

А задача между тем заключалась именно в том, чтобы заполнить Россией всё пустое пространство между существующими ныне культурами.

In sum, the task was **precisely in filling out the whole empty space amid the still existing cultures with Russia**. With Siberia and Alaska occupied, it was as if the people prompted the course of actions to its empire; yet, this voice was neither heard, nor understood. Both geography and history were suggestive of finding a passage to the Indian Ocean. Yet, the emperors were “deaf” – it was a voice of one crying out in the wilderness. The **very inborn inability to think on a global scale** and grow abreast of the expanding historical arena was to blame...

Заполнение — значит теснейшее соприкосновение со всеми ними, совместный обмен духовных излучений и, следовательно, не только внешнее сближение, но и взаимное духовное обогащение.

We have twice mentioned the momentous task that the Russian statehood was entrusted with: **filling out the space among all existent cultures**. Filling out means a very close interaction with all of them, a **mutual exchange of spiritual emanations**, hence not only coming closer together outwardly but also **providing spiritual enrichment**.

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -
My Life and Prophecies

For a long time now I have known that Russia is being made ready to undergo a tremendous change. It was made clear to me in a vision, that **this development would take place in the distant future**. The Russian altar I saw was far away, but I saw that, once again, **the altar of Christian churches would be within the reach** of the people of Russia. This religious revival will be a part of a general renaissance—a rebirth of faith in Jesus Christ.

[A.A.B.] Alice A. Bailey -
Problems of Humanity [[Her works are unsuitable for presentation](#)]

Russia is the home of a **germinating** revelation of great spiritual value and group significance—a **revelation for all mankind**. It is the dimly sensed and somewhat inaccurate realization of this which has led to her insidious propaganda. Russia has created fermentation in other countries before she herself really knows what is the revelation of which she is custodian. **Her activity is therefore premature**. The **true secret of brotherhood** (one hitherto unknown and unrealized) is hers to give the world, but as yet she knows not what it is. This fact, that Russia is the spiritual custodian of a revelation, is sensed by the other nations in the world;

[A.A.B.] Alice A. Bailey -
The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy [[Her works are unsuitable for presentation](#)]

Humanity as a whole knows little about Russia, for instance. The true significance of its ideology is misunderstood because of the initial mistakes of those who engineered the revolution; the license of unruly men in the early days gave onlooking humanity a wrong slant on what was happening. But those days are over. **In the fires of suffering** and through deepened understanding, this great and composite nation will **advance towards a demonstration of brotherhood** which may yet set an example to the entire world.

[Sep 16, 22] u/**Impossible-Being**-756: (Orthodox Bulgarian) <https://imgur.com/a/oJa1ilZ>

-
https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/xfkod7/the_goat_in_ukraine/
But the Americans started to just make heartless demand after demand. They weren't like the Russians, they were totally unwilling to overlook anything; the Russian-type corruption and unspoken mutual problem-avoidance (the love for the fellow human being which Russians had developed **after centuries of co-suffering with others** under raw nature or ruthless tyrants).

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

The Russian suprapeople's consciousness had intuited, through the Christian Myth, the universality of its mission from the very beginning – not a mission of a global dictatorship but of **some higher truth which it was to announce and establish in the world for the benefit of all**.

This reveals itself in the intonation, [utterance] of Kievan and Muscovite chronicles, in the naïve ideology of epic poems that see its warrior heroes as **bearers and champions of the highest spiritual truth** beaconing to everyone willing to expose themselves to it. [suprapeople: "a group of nations **united by a common, jointly created culture**, or to an individual nation, if that nation alone has created a culture that has reached a high level of distinction and maturity"]

Vladimir Solovyov - [May-June 1896]

The Karamazov Correspondence

"I must, for reasons, limit myself to a short exposition of my religious principles... and in order to begin, I begin at the end. On this subject there are but three things attested certainly by the word of God:

(1) The Gospel [that is, the good message of divine sonship] will be preached over all the earth, that is to say that **the Truth will be proposed** to all humanity or to all the nations.

(2) The Son of Man will **find no more than a little faith on earth**, that is to say that **true believers** will at the end form but an **insignificant numerical minority** and that the largest part of humanity will follow **the Antichrist**.

(3) Yet after a short and bitter struggle, **the party of evil** will be vanquished and the minority of **true believers** will **triumph completely**. From these three truths, as simple for all believers as they are incontestable, I **deduce the entire plan of Christian politics**.

✂ Vladimir Lenin -

The Position of the Bund in the Party [October 22, 1903]

To call a fight for the Zionist *idea* of a Jewish nation, for the federal *principle* of Party organisation, a "fight for the equality of the Jews *in the world family of the proletariat*" is to degrade the struggle from **the plane [layer, sphere, realm] of ideas and principles** to that of suspicion, incitement and fanning of historically-evolved prejudices. It glaringly reveals a lack of **real ideas and principles as weapons of struggle**.

Vladimir Solovyov - [1896]

"Finally, certitude of the definitive triumph for the minority of true believers **must not lead us into passive waiting**. This triumph cannot be miracle pure and simple, an absolute act of the almighty power of Jesus Christ, because if it was thus, all the history of Christianity would be superfluous.

It is evident that **Jesus Christ has need of our collaboration in order to triumph justly and reasonably over the Antichrist**; and since true believers are and will be but a minority, they must all the more **satisfy the conditions** of their qualitative and intrinsic strength; the first of these conditions is a **moral and religious unity** that **cannot be arbitrarily established** but must have a **legitimate and traditional base**; this is an obligation imposed by piety."

[July 1889] I consider myself as having the right to expect... new practical **conditions** for resolution of these problems **on the basis of honest struggle of ideas and principles**."

Conditions for Christ's Return:

1. There must be a small minority ready to receive Him and to carry out his instructions. For this, they must be able to grasp his teachings. There would be no point sending him if no one could comprehend, let alone understand, his new message. (See "The Parable of the Sower")
2. Mankind must realize that it was the confusion of ideas, misleading and erroneous ideologies, which are the causes of evil phenomena. There is no point trying to teach people who don't *want* to learn lessons and don't *want* to be ruled over. ("Do not cast pearls before swine.")
3. Mankind must realize the necessity of replacing their corrupt leaders with real leaders, in whom are no seeds of division; mankind must realize the necessity of pursuing **Good Will**.

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Iqan

And yet, is not the object of every **Revelation** to effect a transformation in the whole character of mankind, a transformation that shall manifest itself, both outwardly and inwardly, that shall **affect both its inner life** and external conditions? For if the **character of mankind be not changed**, the **futility** of God's **universal Manifestation** would be apparent.

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

But those are all **external considerations**. You can spend the whole summer tramping over hill and dale till you drop and still end up with nothing to show for it. **Outside circumstances must be supplemented by efforts of the heart and mind**. What sort of efforts are needed? What people need to do is gradually train themselves to perceive the sounds of an ocean of trees, the swaying of the grass, the glide of clouds, and the flow of rivers, every voice and movement of the visible world, as alive, fully aware, and kindly disposed toward them.

[Hopi Elder] Dan Evehema -

From the Purifier, the **Red Star Kachina**, will issue forth a **great Red Light**. **All things will change in their manner of being**. Every living thing will be **offered the opportunity to change** from the largest to the smallest thing.

"One shall be born from small beginnings which will rapidly become vast. **This will respect no created thing**, rather will it, by its power, transform almost every thing from its own nature into another." – **Leonardo Da Vinci**, *Notebooks*, Vol. 2

[Modern interpreters stop short of interpreting it as a nuclear bomb. But is there really only one way to interpret such a passage? Deeper interpretations include: God's manifestation (correlates with *Gleanings from the Writings of Baha'u'llah* (selection 38)), the Creator's formation of the cosmos, the Comet (Red Kachina), and the Antichrist's birth and contempt for established traditions.]

Philippe Nizier -

Le Maître Philippe de Lyon by Sédire Paul

Jésus-Christ était l'esprit de Vérité lui-même. Depuis, Il n'est pas revenu sur terre, mais Il s'est manifesté plusieurs fois selon le degré d'évolution et de compréhension des êtres auxquels Il s'adressait par l'intermédiaire de plusieurs.

Jesus Christos was the Spirit of Truth himself. Since then, He has not returned to earth, but manifested several times according to the degree of evolution and understanding of the beings to whom He spoke through various intermediaries.

Christos -

Matthew 28:20 "Behold, I am always with you until the end of time/the age."
[cycle/epoch]

[Bahai Prophet] Baha'u'llah -

Gleanings from the Writings of Baha'u'llah (selection 38)

"Know of a certainty, that in every Dispensation the light of Divine Revelation hath been vouchsafed to men in direct proportion to their spiritual capacity. Consider the sun. How feeble its rays the moment it appeareth above the horizon. How gradually its warmth and potency increase as it approacheth its zenith, enabling meanwhile all created things to adapt themselves to the growing intensity of its light. How steadily it declineth until it reacheth its setting point.

Were it all of a sudden to manifest the energies latent within it, it would no doubt cause injury to all created things... In like manner, if the Sun of Truth were suddenly to reveal, at the earliest stages of its manifestation, the full measure of the potencies which the providence of the Almighty hath bestowed upon it, the earth of human understanding would waste away and be consumed; for men's hearts would neither sustain the intensity of its revelation, nor be able to mirror forth the radiance of its light. Dismayed and overpowered, they would cease to exist."

[Saint] John of the Cross -

"And when the rays of this pure Light shine upon the soul in order to expel impurities, the soul perceives itself to be so unclean and miserable that it seems as if God has set himself against it and itself were set against God."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Only the Divine Spirit is truly omnipresent. It abides even where there are no monads – for example, in those ruins of ~~bramfaturas~~ [closely integrated Systems or Series of interpenetrating worlds, that is, "concentric spheres visible through each other"] abandoned by all monads. Nothing can exist without Him, not even matter we call dead. If the Divine Spirit left it, it would cease to be – not in the sense of a transformation into another form of matter or energy, but absolutely. (Psalm 139:7, 104:29-30, Job 34:14-15)

Reincarnation in Christianity:

Wisdom of Solomon 8:19-20

As a child I was naturally gifted, and a **good soul fell to my lot**, or rather, **being good, I entered an undefiled body**.

Alexander Polyhistor -
Successions of Philosophers

The most momentous thing in human life is the art of winning the soul to good or to evil. **Blest are the men who acquire a good soul**; they can never be at rest, nor ever keep the same course two days together.

[Church Father] Origenes -
Contra Celsus

“But on these subjects much, and that of a mystical [ennobled] kind, might be said; in keeping with which is the following: "it is good to keep close the secret of a king," (Tobit 12:7) in order that the doctrine of [reincarnation] the **entrance of [human] souls into [human] bodies** (**not**, however, that of the transmigration from one [animal] body into another) **may not be thrown before the common understanding**,”

Justin Martyr -
Dialogue with Trypho

"...Therefore **souls neither see God nor transmigrate into other bodies**; for they would know that so they are punished, and they would be **afraid to commit even the most trivial sin** afterwards. But that they can **perceive that God exists**, that righteousness and piety are honorable, I also quite agree with you," said he [Trypho]. "You're right," I [Justin] replied.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World, Book 1.3 *Perspective on Religion* (rm1.3) [On Reincarnation]
"There is **in principle nothing in the essence of the idea unacceptable to Christianity and Islam**, save, perhaps, the fact that **no utterances by their founders** about the idea **have reached us**." (Which, in any case, proves nothing in itself, because, as is known, far from everything they said found its way into the Gospels and Quran.)

Vladimir Solovyov - [1873]

Constantly suffering from my own credulity, I have more than enough of a basis to warn you: don't trust people in general, and Petersburg gentlemen in particular. No matter how I strive to see a proper human being in all people, I have to acknowledge a long-known primary truth, that **in some people there's altogether little human**, and the **image of various wild animals predominates**, such as the wolf, fox, pig, hyena, ass, and the like.

Nikolai Lossky -

Не только тело человека сходно с телом животных, но и характер некоторых людей иногда очень напоминает характер какого-либо животного, и можно предположить, что они прошли через эту стадию развития в одном из предыдущих этапов своей жизни.

Not only is the human body similar to that of animals, but **the character of some people sometimes closely resembles that of an animal**, and it can be assumed that they went

through this stage of development in one of the previous stages of their lives.

[Hadith] Sahih al-Bukhari 3305 <https://sunnah.com/bukhari:3305>

The Prophet said, "A group of Israelites were lost. Nobody knows what they did. But I do not see them except that they were **cursed and changed into rats**, for if you put the milk of a she-camel in front of a rat, it will not drink it, but if the milk of a sheep is put in front of it, it will drink it."

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

It is a common precept among those who believe in reincarnation that a human soul [[the monad](#)], **which makes one the living individual that he is**, has dwelled, dwells now, or is to dwell in other human bodies. Furthermore, in some forms of the doctrine, there is a [[erroneous](#)] belief that one and the same human soul is "incarnated" and "reincarnated" in different kinds of animals. This, of course, is very degrading to the human spirit and is, therefore, thought to be a punishment for failing to live up to the right standard of conduct for a human being. As a result, sometimes it is taught that "reincarnation" in a lower form of animal is the greatest kind of punishment. It is surprising and **regrettable how widespread these forms of the doctrine are among men!**

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World, Book 1.3 Perspective on Religion (rm1.3) [On Reincarnation]

But must one conclude on the basis of the idea's non-universality that it is no more than a racial or temporal-cultural aberration of the Indian consciousness? The **seed** [[essence](#)] of the idea of reincarnation is the teaching about a certain self that completes its cosmic growth, or a segment of it, through stages of successive existences in our physical world. Everything else, such as the spiritual-material nature and structure of the reincarnating self, the dependence of reincarnation on the law of karma, the application of the principle of reincarnation to the animal world – all these are **merely variations of the core idea**. And it's easy to see that **one will encounter genuine aberrations** more often in those variations and details than in the seed...

[Nikolai Lossky](#) -

https://legitimist.ru/lib/philosophy/n_loskij_uchenie_o_perevoploshhenii.pdf

Не правы, однако же, лица, которые отвергают всякое учение о творении Богом всех душ при творении мира, ссылаясь на то, что теория предсуществования души осуждена вселенским собором. Если пятый собор и осудил это учение, он имел в виду лишь ту его форму, в какой оно высказано Оригеном. Между тем учение о предсуществовании души может быть развито в крайне различных видоизменениях и может быть дополнено учением о перевоплощении тоже с весьма различными особенностями.

However, those who reject any teaching about God's creation of all souls at the creation of the world, citing the fact that the theory of the pre-existence of the soul was condemned by the Ecumenical Council, are wrong.

If the Fifth Council condemned this teaching, it had in mind **only the form in which it**

was expressed by Origenes. Meanwhile, the doctrine of the pre-existence of the soul can be **developed in extremely different variations** and can be supplemented by the doctrine of reincarnation, **also with very different characteristics.**

Annie Besant -

Necessity for Reincarnation

And when, in the middle of the sixth century, it was condemned by a council, it was not condemned as a general doctrine, but **only in the form in which Origen had put it**, so that you have absolutely no Christian authority against it. The Roman Catholic may object to the form into which Origen threw it, and say that that form was condemned by a council of the Church, but he **cannot say that the whole doctrine of Reincarnation was condemned**, for there is no such condemnation of the doctrine known in Christian history.

Origen -

Perhaps this coarse and earthly body ought to be described as mist and darkness; for at the end of this world and **when it becomes necessary to pass into another**, the like darkness will **lead to the like physical birth.**

[Quran] Al-Inshiqaq 84:16-19

So, I do swear by the twilight! And by the night and whatever it envelops! And by the moon when it waxes full! **You will certainly pass from one state to another.**

Reincarnation in Islam:

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World, Book 1.3 Perspective on Religion (rm1.3) [On Reincarnation]
Everything else, such as the spiritual-material nature and structure of the reincarnating self, the **dependence of reincarnation on the law of karma**, the application of the principle of reincarnation to the animal world – all these are **merely variations of the core idea.**

Philippe Nizier -

Si l'on ne croit pas à la réincarnation, il est impossible d'expliquer ces deux paroles du Christ: « La septième génération ne passera pas sans que tu paies tes dettes jusqu'au dernier iota. – Tu n'arracheras pas un cheveu à la tête de ton frère sans que cela te soit rendu.»

If one does not believe in reincarnation, it is impossible to explain these two words of Christos: “The seventh generation will not pass away **without you paying your debts to the last iota. (Matthew 24:34-35, 5:18, 26, 18:30) – You will not pluck a hair from your brother's head without it being returned to you.” (Luke 21:18?)**

[Quran] Surah Al-Baqarah 2:272

Whatever you donate will be **paid back to you in full**, and you will **not be wronged.**

[Hadith] Sunan an-Nasa'i 4684

It was narrated that Muhammad bin Jahsh said:

"We were sitting with the Messenger of Allah when he raised his head toward the sky, and put his palm on his forehead, then he said: 'Subhan Allah, what a stern warning has been revealed! We fell silent and were scared. The following day I asked him: 'O Messenger of Allah, what is this stern warning that has been revealed? He said: 'By the One in Whose hand is my soul, if a man were to be killed in the cause of Allah then brought back to life, then killed, **but he owed a debt**, he would not enter paradise **until his debt was paid off**,"

[Hadith] Sunan an-Nasa'i 3155

It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said:

"A man came to the Prophet while he was delivering a Khutbah from the Minbar, and he said: 'If I fight in the cause of Allah with patience and seeking reward, facing the enemy and not running away, do you think that Allah will forgive my sins?' He said: 'Yes.' Then he fell silent for a while. Then he said: 'Where is the one who was asking just now?' The man said: 'Here I am.'

He said: 'What did you say?' He said: 'I said: If I fight in the cause of Allah with patience and seeking reward, facing the enemy and not running away, do you think that Allah will forgive my sins?' He said: 'Yes, **except for debt**. **Jibril** told me that just now."

Philippe Nizier -

Nous devons payer nos dettes parce qu'une dette contractée dans ce monde ne peut s'effacer que dans ce monde. Ce qui est lié dans ce monde ne peut se délier dans l'autre. "We have to pay our debts **because a debt contracted in this world can only be erased in this world**. What is bound in this world cannot be unbound in the next. So let us bear our trials with calm and resignation, as long as we do not know why we suffer. God is just and infinitely good; He can't be wrong; If He sends us trials, we deserve them. We do not know the past, so we cannot know why we suffer. Maybe we haven't done much wrong in this existence; But, as **our soul has existed for a very long time**, it has been able to do a lot. We do not know the past because, if God would allow us to see what we have done, we would be afraid. This is why we suffer, without knowing why."

Nikolai Lossky -

https://legitimist.ru/lib/philosophy/n_losskij_uchenie_o_perevoploshhenii.pdf

Многие лица, встретив частное богословское мнение, отступающее от традиционных учений Церкви, торопятся заклеить его словом «ересь». Учение о перевоплощении тоже называют иногда ересью. Обыкновенно при этом не отдают себе отчета, что следует называть словом «ересь».

Many people, encountering a private theological opinion that deviates from the traditional teachings of the Church, are quick to label it "heresy." The doctrine of reincarnation is also sometimes called heresy. **Usually, they do not realize what should be called "heresy."**

Vladimir Solovyov -

The Karamazov Correspondence [May-June 1896] To Eugene Tavernier

I know that there are some priests and some monks who think otherwise and who demand that one abandon oneself to ecclesiastical authority without reserve, as to God. This is an **error that will be seen as heresy when neatly formulated**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World, Book 1.3 *Perspective on Religion* (rm1.3) [On Reincarnation]

But it categorically doesn't follow that the path of reincarnation is the single possible and real formative path for an individual spirit...

[Church Father] Origenes -

Contra Celsus

"But on these subjects much, and that of a mystical [ennobled] kind, might be said; in keeping with which is the following: "it is good to keep close the secret of a king," (Tobit 12:7) in order that the doctrine of [reincarnation] the **entrance of [human] souls into bodies** (**not**, however, that of the transmigration from one [animal] body into another) may not be thrown before the common understanding,"

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

Pythagoras had existed in the age when Troy was fighting about Helen, and he had been the fairest of the sons of Panthus, and the best equipped of them all, yet he died at so young an age, as to excite the lamentations even of Homer.

Well after that Pythagoras **passed into several bodies** according to the decree of Adrastea [a goddess of justice] which **transfers the soul from body to body**, and then he **again resumed the form of man**, and was born to Mnesarchides of Samos, **this time a sage instead of a barbarian**, and an Ionian instead of a Trojan, and so immune from death that he did not even forget that he was Euphorbos.

Plutarch -

Life of Marius

Platon, however, when he was now at the point of death, lauded his guardian genius and Fortune because, to begin with, he had been **born a man and not an irrational animal**; again, **because he was a Greek and not a Barbarian**; and still again, because his birth had fallen in the times of Sokrates.

[HTL] Take care so that you won't be born among the Hottentots next time. Ungrateful people may not choose at all. (kl1_7.6.30)

Daniel 4:24-25

"This [is] the interpretation, O king, and the decree of the Most High that has come against my lord the king: and they are **driving you away from men**, and your **dwelling is with the beast** of the field, and they cause you to eat the herb as oxen, and they are wetting you by the dew of the heavens, and **pass over you seven times**, until you know that the Most High is ruler in the kingdom of men, and to whom He wills He gives it.

Philostratos -

The Life of Apollonius

“Will you tell us,” he said, “about your earlier incarnation, and who you were before the present life?” And Apollonios replied: “Since it was an **ignoble episode**, I do not remember much of it.” Iarchas therefore took him up and said: “Then you think it ignoble to have been **the pilot of an Egyptian [or Jewish] vessel [body/soul]**, for I perceive that this is what you were?”

“What you say,” said Apollonius, “is true, Iarchas; for that is really what I was; but I consider **this profession [Prophet] not only inglorious but also detestable**, and though of **as much value to humanity** as that of a prince or the leader of an army, nevertheless **it bears an evil repute by the reason of those who follow the Sea**; at any rate the most noble of the deeds which I performed no one at the time saw fit to praise.”

Ibn Ishaq -

The Life of Muhammad (Sirat Rasul Allah)

“So I recited it, and he departed from me. And I awoke from my sleep, and it was as though these words were written on my heart. Now **none of God’s creatures was more hateful to me than an (ecstatic) poet or a man possessed**: I could not even look at them. I thought, Woe is me poet or possessed – Never shall the Quraysh say this of me! I will go to the top of the mountain and throw myself down that I may kill myself and gain rest.”

Philippe Nizier -

Le Maître Philippe de Lyon by Sédric Paul

Jésus-Christ a eu deux natures. Il était homme, et il était aussi le fils de Dieu, fils unique. Comme homme, son corps était constitué de tout ce qu’il y avait de plus pur dans la matière. Il avait été formé sans le secours d’aucun homme.

Jesus Christos had two natures. He was a man, and he was also the son of God, the only son. As a man, his body was **composed of the purest elements of matter**. He had been **formed [or trained] without the help of any man**.

Lebor gabala Erenn (The Book of Ireland's Taking)

And it is there that Partholon died, five thousand men and four thousand women, of a week's plague on the kalends of May. On a Monday plague killed them all except one man tantum - Tuan son of Starn son of Sera nephew of Partholon: and **God fashioned him in many forms**, and that man survived alone **from the time of Partholon to the time of Findian and of Colum Cille**.

Origenes -

Contra Celsus

"Unto me, who am less than the **least of all saints**, is this grace given;" (Ephesians 3:8) and probably the expression "least of all" has the same meaning with "**one born out of due time**." [**born too soon**; i.e. "as to the *ektromati*/abortion/aborted fetus"; 1 Cor. 15:8]

Leonid Krasin -

I am certain that the time will come when science will become all-powerful, that it will be able to recreate a deceased organism. I am certain that the time will come when one

will be able to use/ make it possible, by means of the **vital elements of a man**, to rebuild the physical man himself.

Stories of the Soviet Experience by Irina Paperno

[Anecdote] Nikolai Fedorov urged his fellow citizens to devote their collective energy to the “project” (his word) of resurrecting the past in its totality by means ranging from science and cosmic exploration to art and archival preservation. He actually hoped to **reassemble the bodies of ancestors from material particles that bear traces of an individual.**

[Anecdote] Olga Lepeshinskaya began announcing startling discoveries, she claimed that dried organic matter from one plant could be revitalized, at which point it would grow into a different species of plant. This happened because there was a "**vital substance**," a **spark of life, that could be guided into becoming all life forms.**

She also said that she could return dead cells, or aging cells, to life and youth.

To demonstrate this she showed film footage of cell death played backwards.

<https://gizmodo.com/olga-lepeshinskaya-was-the-most-dangerous-woman-in-pseu-1518099210>

Platon -

Meno

For nature is of one kindred; and **every soul has a seed or germ which may be developed into all knowledge.**

Vladimir Solovyov - [1882]

The Karamazov Correspondence

The matter of resurrection, not only as a process but also *according to the goal itself*, is something **conditional**. Simple **physical** resurrection of the dead, in and of itself, **cannot** be the goal. Resurrecting people in a condition where they strive to devour one another, or resurrecting humanity at a degree of cannibalism, would be both impossible and completely undesirable. So, the goal is **not** simple resurrection of the *personal composition* of humanity, but restoration of it **to a proper form** (what it will be at the resurrection of the dead and the life of the age to come) of humanity (in which God is everything in everyone): **namely, in a condition such that all its parts and separate units do not exclude** and do not replace but, on the contrary, preserve and supplement one another.

Christos -

Matthew 28:20 “Behold, I am always with you **until the end of time/the age.**”

[[cycle/epoch](#)]

Eliphas Levi -

The Mysteries of Magic

"Instead of reincarnation, they [the Kabbalists] admit the embryonic state, that is, the intimate union of two souls, **one already passed away and the other still living on earth** [**Christos**], that which has **died having still duties to accomplish in this world**

and thus **performing them by the intermediation of the person who is alive**. In this manner **personalities remain intact**, and **Elias, without ceasing to be Elias**, may live again in John the Baptist.

[Not to be conflated with the grotesque "twin souls" superstition.]

Viktor Schauberger -

Living Water by Olof Alexandersson

Everything is corpuscular [atoms, particles], **even energy and light waves**. Even matter is inert energy. **This also applies to blood**, which is a **materialized power flow** that **carries energy** from past generations through present to future generations.

Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

It is in this way that individual human souls in the present experience the sense of heritage with individuals in the past. Within their souls there is a "reincarnation" of the spirit of a mission and purpose begun long ago and to be carried on by them. When a child is born—whether in a slum and destitute, or in a palace and of royal birth—it lives because the Lord has breathed the breath of life into it.

The Lord our God has **created another individual soul in that baby**. He does so because He has an individual purpose for that baby—to carry on an assignment in this living, continuous stream of human history, to bring to fulfillment an assignment which other souls in earlier times had begun.

Just as the spirit of Elijah reappeared and was fulfilled in that later individual, John the Baptist. The *spirit* of **Elijah**, **not the soul of Elijah**, was **reincarnated in the person and the mission** of John the Baptist. [The individual monad/unit of **Elijah**, **not the self, personality, lower self, etc.**] A soul is never reincarnated in another body, but the spirit of a mission unfulfilled is reincarnated until that purpose is completed.

Letters from a Living Dead Man by Elsa Barker

"Oh inspiration! Oh invention! Genius! Little do the men of earth know the meaning of those words... Perhaps, when two men discover or invent the same thing at about the same time, one has **succeeded in appropriating the design which the other left behind him** when he came back to earth. Sometimes, perhaps, both have **taken from the invisible** the creation of a third man, **who still awaits rebirth**.

Diodorus Siculus -

Historical Library

The civil war that broke out in Rome in the consulship of Sulla was (according to Livy and Diodoros) heralded by many **signs** [φορὰν] of the evils to come.

ἐξ ἀνεφέλου τοῦ ἀέρος καὶ αἰθρίας πολλῆς ἤχον ἀκουσθῆναι σάλπιγγος, ὄξυν ἀποτεινούσης καὶ θρηνώδη φθόγγον.

When the sky was cloudless and perfectly clear, a trumpet was heard, emitting a sharp and mournful sound, and all who heard it were struck with fear. [Interpretive: **From the still air and amidst great silence**]

τοὺς δὲ Τυρρηγῶν μάντις μεταβολὴν τοῦ γένους καὶ **μετακόσμησιν** ἀποφίνασθαι

σημαίνειν τὸ **τέρας**. [**τέρας**: monster, marvel, portent, prodigy]
but to the Tyrrhenian soothsayers, the portent/**monster** signified a change in the race and a **renovation**/a new order of things. For indeed, human races differ from one another in their ways of life and their customs.

Plutarch -

Life of Sulla

Τυρρηγῶν δὲ οἱ λόγιοι μεταβολὴν ἑτέρου γένους ἀπεφαίνοντο καὶ **μετακόσμησιν**

ἀποσημαίνειν τὸ **τέρας**. [**τέρας**: monster, marvel, portent, prodigy]

Among the Tyrrhenians, however, the **learned** [**wise**] declared that this **portent/monster** represented a different kind of change, a new **decoration**/change of condition/character; **harbinger of a new order**; revolution in human affairs.

εἶναι μὲν γὰρ ὅκτω τὰ σύμπαντα **γένη**, διαφέροντα τοῖς βίοις καὶ τοῖς ἥθεσιν ἀλλήλων.

For according to them there are **eight total different γένη of men**; they differ from another in their means of subsistence and their manners and customs, [**γένη**: races, or **generations, kinds, types.**]

Daniel 4:17 "This is the decree by the **sentence of the watchers**, and the **decision and proclamation** of the **holy ones**; till the living know that the **most High** rules in the kingdom of men; and he will give it to whomsoever it shall please him, and he will appoint the **basest man** over it.

Colossians 1:26 The **mystery/secret** [**knowledge**] which had been hidden from the **ages and generations** (αἰώνων καὶ **γενεῶν**), but now was **manifested to his saints/holy ones**,

Revelation 17:9-11 [**Symbolism**]

Here is the mind which has **wisdom**. The seven heads are seven mountains upon which the woman sits, and **they are seven kings; five have fallen, one is, the other has not yet come**; and when he comes, he must remain a little while. The **beast which was**, and is not, is himself **also an eighth** and is **one of the seven**, and he goes to destruction.

[**Seven Kings is Generations of mankind.**]

Daniel 4:16 Let his heart [**this generation**] be **changed from man's**, and let a **beast's heart** be given to it [**this generation**], and let **seven times** [**ages, generations**] pass over him [**mankind**].

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

The "Babylon" of the Book of Revelation refers to the **future satanic humankind**...

Wisdom of the Christ:

Abdu'l-Baha -

Secret of Divine Civilization

Those **eminent divines** and men of learning who walk the straight pathway and are **versed in the secrets of divine wisdom** and **informed** of the inner realities **of the sacred Books**; who wear in their hearts the jewel of the fear of God, and whose luminous faces shine with the lights of salvation—**these are alert to the present need** and they **understand** the requirements of modern times, and **certainly devote all their energies**

toward encouraging the advancement of learning and civilization. "Are they equal, those who know, and those who do not know?... Or is **the darkness** equal with **the light**?"

[Monk] Rigord of St. Dennis -

First, a **most wise man** will arise from the east, **versed in secret wisdom**, that is, in wisdom **which is beyond man** and he will **not pride himself** with being counted among the prophets...

Plutarch -

Life of Sulla

This was the mythology of **the wisest of the Tuscan sages**, who were thought to possess a **knowledge beyond other men**.

Plutarch -

Life of Alexander

It would appear, moreover, that **Alexander** not only received from his master [Aristotle] his **ethical and political doctrines, but also participated in those secret and more profound teachings** [not to be confused with mysteries] which philosophers [the wise] designate by the special terms "acroamatic" and "epoptic," and **do not impart to many**. [acroamatic: secret (not to be spoken, for hearing only), epoptic: doctrines (delivered orally)]

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

"But I would have you, my prince, ask of me in private about the causes of pestilence; **for they are secrets of a wisdom which should not be divulged to the many.**"

[Church Father] Origenes -

Contra Celsus

But on these subjects much, and that of a mystical kind, might be said; in keeping with which is the following: "it is good to keep close the secret of a king," (Tobit 12:7) in order that the doctrine of [reincarnation] the **entrance of [human] souls into [human] bodies** (**not**, however, that of the transmigration from one [animal] body into another) may **not be thrown before the common understanding**,

Matthew 13:11 "To you it has been given to know ~~the mysteries~~ [secret knowledge] of the kingdom of the heavens, but to them [the multitudes] it **has not been given**.

Matthew 13:34 All these things **Jesus** spoke in parables to the multitudes: and **without parables he did not speak to them**.

Origenes – "But that **there should be certain doctrines not made known to the multitude**, which are [revealed] after the exoteric ones have been taught, is not a peculiarity of Christianity alone, but also of philosophic systems, in which certain truths are exoteric and others esoteric."

Maurice Maeterlinck -

The Double Garden

Jesus Christos himself was **obliged to focus the greater part of those which he revealed to his disciples**, for, had he been addressing Plato or Seneca instead of speaking to fishers of Galilee, **He would probably have said to them things different** from those which He did say."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

But our sworn enemy crept into the gaps. By infiltrating the all-too-human consciousness of the evangelists, he [Gagtungr] succeeded in **ascribing words** to Christ that our Savior **could never have uttered**. We **as yet do not possess the means to separate** the genuine from the false in the Gospels. There are neither precise criteria, nor visible markers. [Things Jesus clearly did not say or do: Matt. 5:39-42; 10:37, John 2:15, 11:35]

[Prophet] Jesus - Matthew 7:6

Do not give what is holy to the dogs and do not throw your pearls before pigs, that they **may not trample them under their feet**, and turning upon you, they tear you to pieces.

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

It would not help you to **shake off the parasites that cling to you and oppress you**; nay you are forced to shower your wealth upon them and cast your gold before them, and you **scatter tidbits before dogs**; and to stop their barking you must give again and again, until at last **you will find yourself reduced to hunger and to poverty**.

[Prophet] Muhammad - Quran 17:29

Do not be so tight-fisted, for you will be blameworthy; **nor so open-handed, for you will end up in poverty**.

"May I beg from people, O Messenger of God, when needy?" Muhammad said, "**Do not beg** unless absolutely compelled [**by circumstances**], **then only from the virtuous**." [**lest you incur a debt you cannot pay back**]

Tobit 4:7 Give alms from your possessions to all **who live uprightly**, and do not let your eye begrudge the gift when you make it. Do not turn your face away from any poor man, and the face of God will not be turned away from you.

Clement of Alexandria -

Stromata

It's an act of righteousness to rescue destitution but there is **nothing noble in sustaining laziness**. It is precisely the situation in which Pythagoras used to say that it is reasonable to help a man up who has a burden but that there is **no obligation to help him down**.

Marcellinus -

Life of Thucydides

Thucydides was the zealous emulator of Homer in artistic arrangement, of Pindar in the great-natured and lofty character, but **a man designedly obscure in speech, lest it be**

accessible to all, and **lest it should appear cheap, if easily understood by everyone**. He wished rather to **meet the test of the exceedingly wise**, and to be marveled at by them. For whoever is commended by the best and obtains a reputation by their decision, is inscribed thereafter and **the honor he acquires runs no risk of being wiped out by another judgment**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

During the reign of the Rose of the World, its complexity will grow so much that only a few will be able to comprehend [and understand] and embrace it in all its entirety. Let it be! It is good that the teaching will retain its esoteric depth: **not everything, and not at all times, is to be made plain** on the square, be it even the square of a vergrad.

Perhaps, **aspirants will eventually have to pass a voluntary probation period**, up to two- or three-year seclusion in the conditions averaging a monastic cell, a study, and a solitary confinement. Perhaps, the probationary will be able to leave his or her place of trial any time, yet at the cost of forfeiting the ordainment.

Iamblichos -

Life of Pythagoras

And with respect to these probationers, those who **appeared to be worthy to participate** of his teachings, from the judgment he had formed of them from their life and the modesty of their behaviour, after the quinquennial [five-year] silence, then **became Esoterics**, and **both heard and saw Pythagoras himself** ~~within the veil~~ [for who he really is, and not their impression of him as one of them]. For prior to this they participated of his words through the **hearing alone, beyond the veil, without at all seeing him**, giving for a long time a specimen of their peculiar manners.

Quran 42:51 It is not possible for a human being to have Allah communicate with them, except through inspiration, or **from behind a veil**, or by sending an **angel** [a messenger and herald] to reveal whatever He wills by His permission.

[Bahai Prophet] Baha'u'llah -

Kitab-i-Iqan

It's evident unto thee that **the Birds of Heaven** and Doves of Eternity **speak a twofold language**. One language, the outward language, is devoid of allusions, is unconcealed and unveiled; that it may be a guiding lamp and a beaconing light whereby wayfarers may attain the heights of holiness, and **seekers** may advance into the realm of eternal reunion.

Such are the unveiled traditions and the evident verses already mentioned. The **other language is veiled and concealed**, so that whatever lieth **hidden in the heart of the malevolent may be made manifest** and **their innermost being be disclosed**.

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Thoughts on Art and Life

And thou desirest with the **multitude of sophists to deceive thyself and others**,

despising the **mathematical sciences** in which truth dwells and the knowledge of the things which they contain;

Physiologos -

A Medieval Book of Nature Lore

The **other animals**, however, **follow the panther wherever he goes**. Thus, our Lord **Jesus Christ** who is the **true panther draws to himself all humankind** (captured by the devil and held punished by death) through his incarnation.

Revelation 14:4 [**Symbolism**: 144,000]

These are they who were **not defiled with women**: for they are virgins. These follow the Lamb wherever he goes. These were bought from among men, the first-fruits to God and to the Lamb:

Physiologos -

A Medieval Book of Nature Lore: On the Lion

When the lioness has given birth to her whelp, she brings it forth dead. And she guards it for three days until its sire arrives on the third day and, breathing into its face on the third day, he awakens it. Thus did the almighty Father of all awaken from the dead on the third day the firstborn of every creature. Jacob, therefore, spoke well, "Judah is a lion's whelp; who has awakened him?" (Gen. 49:9)

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

This has the form of the lioness but it is taller on its legs and slimmer and long bodied; and it is all white and marked with black spots after the manner of rosettes; **and all animals delight to look upon these rosettes**, and they would always be standing round it if it were not for the terror of its face. Therefore knowing this, it **hides its face**, and the surrounding animals grow bold and come close, the better to enjoy the sight of so much beauty; when suddenly it seizes the nearest and at once devours it.

Physiologos -

A Medieval Book of Nature Lore

Thus also, the **spiritual lion of the tribe of Judah, the root of David**, having been sent down by his coeternal **Father**, **hid his intelligible tracks** (that is, his **divine nature**) **from the unbelieving Jews**: an angel with angels, an archangel with archangels, a throne with thrones, power with powers, descending until he had descended into the womb of a virgin to save the human race which had perished." (John 1:14)

Philippe Nizier -

Le Maître Philippe de Lyon by Sédire Paul

Lorsque N. S. **Jésus-Christ** change de «demeure» Il change aussi de physionomie et prend un corps et un visage adaptés à l'endroit où se trouvent ceux qu'il visite...

When **Jesus Christ** changes his "abode" He also **changes his physiognomy** and **assumes a body and a face adapted to the place where those he visits are...**

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

There are sanctuaries for interaction with angels, and the upper hierarchies. A few large temples are reserved for meetings with **Jesus Christ**, who **descends there from time to time, assuming a visible, humanlike form...**

Our **Savior**, who as the ~~Planetary Logos~~ [expression of God] abides in the inner chamber of **Salvaterra** [provisional name], has had **for many centuries the power to create and coat Himself in a radiant etheric body**, and in that form He descends to the **zatomises** and meets with the Synclites of metacultures. His power has **grown immeasurably**.

zatomis: land of the blessed; "heavenly lands"

Synclites: spirits of the righteous; "hosts of enlightened human souls"

metacultures: многослойные сегменты (multi-layered segments)

Salvaterra: "the heart of the planet and its inner Sun"

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Gleanings from the Writings of Baha'u'llah (selection 38)

"Know of a certainty, that in every Dispensation **the light of Divine Revelation** hath been vouchsafed to men **in direct proportion to their spiritual capacity**."

Gospel of Philip (quasi-gnostic?)

...**Jesus** took them all by stealth, for he **did not appear as he was, but in the manner in which they would be able to see him**. He appeared to them all. He appeared to the great as great. He appeared to the small as small. He appeared to the angels as an angel, and to men as a man. Because of this, **his word hid itself from everyone...** Some indeed saw him, **thinking that they were seeing themselves**, but when he appeared to his disciples in glory on the mount, he was not small. He **became great**, but he **made the disciples great, that they might be able to see him in his greatness**.

Maurice Maeterlinck -

Ruysbroeck

"Consider how **Christ gave Himself to all** in perfect faithfulness. His secret and sublime prayer flowed forth towards **His Father**, and was for the common good of all who desire salvation. **Jesus Christ** was **all things to all men** in His love, in His teaching, in His reproaches, in His consolations and sweetness, in His generous gifts, in His gracious forgiveness.

[Apostle] Paul -

1 Corinthians 9:19-23

Although I'm **free from all people**, I have **made myself a slave for all people** to win more of them. I became Jewish for Jewish people. I became subject to the laws in **Moses'** Teachings for those who are subject to those laws. I did this to win them even though I'm not subject to **Moses'** Teachings.

I became like a person who does not have **Moses'** Teachings for those who don't have those teachings. I did this to win them **even though I have God's teachings**. I'm really subject to **Christ's** teachings. I became like a person weak in faith to win those who are weak in faith. I have [this power of] **become everything to everyone** in order to save at

least some of them. I do all this **for the sake of the Good News** in order to share what it offers.

Simone Weil -
Waiting for God

"I **have the essential need**, and I think I can say the **vocation**, to **move among men of every class** and complexion, **mixing with them** and **sharing their life and outlook**, so far as to say as conscience allows, **merging into the crowd and disappearing among them**, so that they show themselves as they are, **putting off all disguises** with me. It is **because I long to know them so as to love them just as they are**. For if I do not love them as they are, it will not be they whom I love, and my love will be unreal."

Louis Moreau Gottschalk -
Notes of a Pianist

What I like in traveling is the unexpected, the personal observations that I make; to **penetrate into the minds of the people; to know them**, not as they feel when they are aware that they are observed (in these circumstances men are almost all alike), but in their deshabille [**naked/undressed state**]; and to probe their consciences.

Nostradamus -
Centuries 3:35

Du plus profond de l'Occident d'Europe,
De pauvre gens un jeune enfant naistra,
Qui par sa langue seduira grande troupe,
Son bruit au Regne d'Orient plus croistre.

Out of the depths of the West of Europe,
From poor people a **young child** shall be born, [**not only Hitler**]
Who **by his tongue shall seduce a great company**,
The noise of his reputation shall increase in the Eastern Kingdom.

Seeress of Prague -

"A small Land will become large and then **again a Man will be born, who will be great with the power of the All**. [**the power of becoming all things to everyone**] Millions will applaud him and raise their hands to him, and he will be strong, the trouble to banish."

Philippe Nizier -

«Россия восстановит свой законный суверенитет и наследование Императорской династии, которое выведет её к великому процветанию и миру. Я вернусь в образе ребёнка, и те, кто должны будут меня признать, сделают это.»

"Russia will restore its legitimate sovereign and the succession of the Imperial Dynasty, that will lead it to great prosperity and peace. I will **return as a child**, and **those who must recognize me will do so**."

Return of the Christ:

You will all be divided into three groups:

1. **the people of the left**, [**sheep**] how miserable they will be;
2. **the people of the right**, [**shepherds, goats, kids**] how blessed they will be;
3. and **the foremost in faith** will be the foremost in Paradise. They are the ones nearest to Allah, in the Gardens of Bliss. **They will be a multitude from earlier generations and a few from later generations.** (Quran 56:7-14, John 10:16, Luke 2:8, Matthew 15:24, 25:33)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

With each successive generation, the consciousness of billions will be stripped of the glimpses of the Rose of the World's influence. The last living witnesses of its decline will soon pass away. They will be followed by those, who had **kept the grains of the historical truth received from the preceding generations**.

[Seer] Rasputin -

Лишь плоды, собранные предыдущим поколением не будут содержать смерти.

Only the fruits collected by the previous generation will not contain death.

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2

The **simple folks** will **carry vast quantities of lights** to light up the road for those who have entirely lost the power of sight. (Of the Dead which are carried to be buried.)

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"A **few scores of people**—the leftover of **the Rose of the World**—will establish connection with those select humans and **half-igvas** that, regardless of the **One Church of humanity**, and even **without any inkling of its existence**, have made their **inner choice** toward the Light."

Quran 35:18, 36:11

You O **Prophet** can only warn **those who stand in awe of their Lord** **without seeing Him** and establish prayer. **Whoever purifies themselves**, they only do so for their own good.

Simone Weil -

Gravity and Grace

The Parable of Ten Virgins:

The meaning of this story is that at the moment when we become conscious that we have to make a choice, **the choice is already made for good or ill**. When the inward nature of man, cut off from all carnal influences and **deprived of all supernatural** [**transphysical/superphysical**] **light**, **performs actions which are in conformity with those which light would impose if it were present**, there is utter purity. That is the central point of the Passion. [**Tragic fate of the idealist and pioneer among life ignorant people.**]

Simone Weil -

The Need for Roots

A man who has something new to say—for as far as platitudes are concerned no effort of attention is necessary—**can only be listened to, to begin with, by those that love him.**

[Quran] Surah An-Naml 27:80-81

You certainly cannot make the dead hear the truth. Nor can you make the deaf hear the call when they turn their backs and walk away. Nor can you lead the blind out of their misguidance. **You can make none hear the truth except those who believe in Our revelations**, fully submitting to Allah. But if they turn away, We have not sent you O **Prophet** as a keeper over them. **Your duty is only to deliver the message.** (Quran 42:48)

Eliphas Levi -

The Mysteries of Magic

There is a story told of **St. Louis**, the king, which does him infinite credit. He was sought out one day in great haste and invited to witness a miracle occurring at that time in his chapel. Christ had become visible in the Host, and had manifested His presence before a multitude of witnesses. "Why should I go?" asked St. Louis; "I believe in the real presence of Jesus Christ in the sacrament **because I do not see it**; if I saw it, I should be unable to believe any longer."

Simone Weil -

Waiting for God

I **do not need any hope or any promise** in order to believe that God is rich in mercy. I know this wealth of his **with the certainty of experience**; I have touched it... God in his mercy had **prevented me from reading the mystics**, so that it should be evident to me that I hadn't invented this absolutely unexpected contact.

Alice A. Bailey -

The Reappearance of Christ

In the second place, disciples everywhere will find themselves increasingly sensitive to **Christos'** quality, His voice and His teaching; they will be "**overshadowed**" by Him in **many cases**, just as before, He overshadowed His disciple **Jesus**; through this overshadowing of disciples **in all lands, He will duplicate Himself repeatedly**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"The **prince of darkness** had appalled the people by **assuming** three or four **physical casts** at different locations simultaneously. As for **Christos, He will emerge in as many casts** as there are then of apprehending consciousnesses in Enrof [**physical world**]; **each of them will behold and hear Him**. These casts will be inscrutably **identifying with** and **merging into** the one, the supreme, ~~coming atop the clouds in His ineffable Glory.~~"

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Iqan, p.g. 75

And now regarding His words, that the Son of man shall "come in the clouds of heaven."

By the term “clouds” is meant those things that are **contrary to the ways and desires** of men. Even as He hath revealed in the verse already quoted: “As oft as an Apostle cometh unto you with that which your souls desire not, ye swell with pride, accusing some of being imposters and slaying others.” (Quran 2:87)

These "clouds" signify, **in one sense**, the annulment of [human] laws, the abrogation of former Dispensations, the repeal of rituals and customs current amongst men, the exalting of the illiterate faithful above the learned opposers of the Faith. **In another sense**, they mean the appearance of that immortal Beauty in the image of mortal man, with such human limitations as eating and drinking, poverty and riches, glory and abasement, sleeping and waking, and such other things as cast doubt in the minds of men, and cause them to turn away.

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Notebooks, Vol. 2 (Matthew 27:52-53)

Then **almost all the tabernacles in which dwells** the Corpus Domini [Body and Blood of **Christ**], will be **plainly seen** walking about of themselves on the various roads of the world.

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Iqan

“If thou wilt **observe with discriminating eyes**, thou wilt **behold them all abiding in the same tabernacle**, soaring in the same heaven, seated upon the same throne, uttering the same speech, and proclaiming the same Faith. Such is **the unity of those Essences of being**, those Luminaries of infinite and immeasurable splendor.”

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

Visions came to me . . . scenes of what would be. It was as if I were not me—a mortal—any more, but a spirit of consciousness—off somewhere in vast, unbounded space, looking down the years at things to come.

I could feel the earth shake and tremble underfoot.

Then it seemed as though the world had stopped rotating on its axis. I saw that in this century there will be many geological and geographical changes and many earthquakes . . . rivers will cease to flow, and others will alter their courses. Where water is now, there will be land, and where there is land today, wild, swirling water will rush in and destroy everything in its path. It was then that I **saw the blazing Cross appear in the eastern skies high over a dark and lonely hill**. It was great and magnificent, ominous and foreboding, yet so majestic, and full of love that I knew it was the Cross of Christ!

[Dream, Dec 27, 21] u/**Due-Abrocoma1436**: <https://i.imgur.com/5laHw0c.png>
https://web.archive.org/web/20211227214038/https://old.reddit.com/r/Thetruthishere/comments/rpy2z9/synchronicities_dreams_jesus/

The whole sky was filled with dark thick clouds which covered all the city in which I was in. My feet were on the roof of my apartment building and I was looking up as the wind was blowing in a non-inviting fashion — I felt fear and wonder at the same time. The sky opens and there's a **big cross on the sky** which **poured an insane amount of light**,

almost as if the sky was splitting to form that form. There was not a single sound in the city, it was just me dumbfounded looking up with intense fear. This one dream was in November 2019.

[Dream, Feb 19, 25] u/**muttkin2**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/anonspropheticdream/comments/lissh8y/march_4_2025_cataclysmic_shift_and_future/mdn9ldw/

I was watching from the top of a high cliff and had an intrusive thought, almost like non-verbal communication "**this is coming**." I looked to my left and saw a cross lying on the ground. It was large, like something that would be erected outdoors, and had an effigy of Christ on it in the typical manner. The cross was covered in gray ash. In fact, everything was covered in ash, and it fell from the sky like dirty snow.

I pondered if this was a representation of my faith, or religious faith writ large dying out, when the scene changed and I was **presented with a huge glowing cross that floated in the air and emitted an amber light** that hurt my eyes and generated physical warmth I could feel on my face (my eyes were closed this whole time.) Immediately, **this cross became one of thousands that became a huge grid** that stretched as far as I could see in all directions.

Matthew 27:52-53 And the tombs were opened, and many bodies of the **holy ones** who have fallen asleep, arose, and having come forth out of the tombs after His rising, they went into the holy city, and **appeared to many**.

[Seer] Rasputin -

«Во многих салонах Царского Села будут жить воскресшие, которых только доверенные смогут слышать и видеть. Здесь будут твориться чудеса. Великий епископ приедет в Петербург, и колокола всех церквей будут его приветствовать и объявят о мире...»

In the **many mansions** of *Tsarskoye Selo*, **there will be resurrected ones** whom only the authorized will be able to hear and see. Miracles will happen here.

The **great bishop** will come to *St. Petersburg*, and **the bells of all churches will greet him and announce peace... Three kings will meet** in *St. Petersburg*, and a single barn will feed Europe.

Seneca -

Letter to Lucilius

We do not need to uplift our hands towards heaven, or to beg the keeper of a temple to let us approach his idol's ear, as if in this way our prayers were more likely to be heard.

God is near you, he is with you, he is within you.

This is what I mean, Lucilius: a **holy spirit** indwells within us, one who marks our good and bad deeds, and is our guardian. As we treat this spirit, so are we treated by it.

Indeed, no man can be good without the help of God. Can one rise superior to fortune unless God helps him to rise? It is he that gives **noble and upright counsel**.

https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/Moral_letters_to_Lucilius/Letter_41

[Hadith] A'isha reported [Allah's Messenger](#) (as saying): (Sahih Muslim 798a)
One who is proficient in the Qur'an is **associated with the noble, upright, recording angels**;

Quran 2:186 When My servants ask you O Prophet about Me: I am **truly near. I respond to one's prayer** when they call upon Me. So let them respond with obedience to Me and believe in Me, perhaps they will be guided to the Right Way.

On Record Keepers:

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

☞ [Apr 12, 20] *Ideas Of June - The Singularity*

<https://web.archive.org/web/20240716152653/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1262139/pg1>

During a long period of time, **many individuals have lived among us that are reborn and act as record keepers**, that help provide information upon which such complex decisions are made. Some of these individuals live countless lifetimes among humans to ascertain how far along a species is and when at which specific moment it is ready to sit at the big table so to speak.

Quran 6:61 He reigns supreme over all of His creation, and sends **recording-angels, watching over you**. When death comes to any of you, **Our angels take their soul**, never neglecting this duty.

Quran 79:1-3 By those **angels** stripping out evil souls harshly, and those [angels] **pulling out good souls gently**, and those gliding through heavens swiftly,

Howard Storm - <https://near-death.com/howard-storm/>

They said that **when a loving person dies, angels come down to meet him**, and they take **him up – gradually, at first**, because it would be **unbearable** for that person to be instantly exposed to God.

[Saint] John of the Cross -

"And when **the rays of this pure Light** shine upon the soul in order to expel impurities, the soul perceives itself to be so unclean and miserable that it seems as if God has set himself against it and itself were set against God."

Justinus Kerner -

Seeress of Prevorst

When the spirit has quitted the body, the soul knows it can no longer stay, but struggles also to be free. This is the moment of the death-agony and, at this moment, instead of the now powerless spirit, **the spirits of the blest stand by to aid the soul**; and the struggle is longer or shorter, in cases of natural death, in proportion to the ease or difficulty with which the soul can separate itself from earthly things.

Tobit 12:12 Now when you, Tobit, and Sarah prayed, it was I who **presented the record**

of your prayer before the Glory of the Lord; and likewise whenever you used to bury the dead.

[Saint] Nilus the Myrrgusher -

Посылает Бог ангела собрать на одно блюдо (**изображения**) всего того, что происходит от возделывания наветниками зла своего. Собрал все это (ангел) и, держа все в руках своих, принял образ человека, делая вид, что (хочет) пронести сие мимо преподобного.

"**God sends an angel to gather on a single platter (pictures)** all that results from the cultivation of evil by the wicked. The **angel** gathered all this and, holding everything in his hands, **took the form of a man**, pretending that he wanted to carry it past the reverend."

[Emperor] Leo VI the Wise -

In those days mankind will be afflicted and they will turn their faces to the soil of the earth and will sprinkle their heads with dirt and will cry aloud towards the Lord and God of Heaven and earth; and **then the Lord will hear their supplications** and He will place His ears upon inhabitants of the earth, and He will dispatch **his Archangel in the form of a human being**, and **the Archangel** will come to the islands. And **the Archangel** will find the holy man he is looking for, the anointed one, who is unseen by the men of the world and not recognized by one person;

[Hopi Elder] Thomas Banacyca -

Hopi Prophecy

Someday a **white brother** who went away to **record things** will return to this land and bring spiritual life to the continent. When **White Brother** returns, Hopi **must keep their spiritual ways** so they can **show others how to live the right way**. Very important job. **Elders know ancient knowledge**, which also will be **shared at the right time** with all.

[Zuni Elder] Clifford Mahooty -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yOIkOKkL1BE>

They have always been here, the people that are the **keepers** and the **Watchers**; the only thing that they don't do: they don't make themselves visible. They can appear right here and stand right next to me, and they can disappear and they'll be on the other side of the world. This is **some technology that we have no understanding about yet**.

Daniel 4:17 "This is the decree by the **sentence of the watchers**, and the **decision and proclamation** of the **holy ones**; till the living know that the most High rules in the kingdom of men; and he will give it to whomsoever it shall please him, and he will appoint the **basest man** over it. [cross-reference: Revelation 17:9-11]

Howard Menger -

From Outer Space to You

We would not come to the aid of Earth unless there was a **call for help on a mass scale**. In the year of your time 1945 we concentrated a **large group of servants** of our Infinite Father, which you have called "**angels**" in your scriptures, to **aid you with the help of**

our machines, which project thought impulses in the direction of a specified area of chaos. In our space craft outside of your atmosphere our instruments received, telescreened and **recorded the prayers of millions of souls**, desperately asking their particular "God" to help them in their suffering. There was a large concentration of these thought impulses **in the form of prayer** in the area you call Japan where your fissional explosions took place and destroyed thousands of bodies in a horrible way.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

[Mar 23, 23] **All humans no matter what cast, what walk of life** are gifted and all are given a **bestowed spark** that directly resonates with the Creator or the Universal Consciousness (Collective Unconsciousness).

However, due to the aspects of life and **the way we've been taught to ignore it** we dim the spark that gets ignited within all of us. Unlike many I did not ignore it, **I began to question it, started to look into it and where it might be coming from.**

It is through this curiosity that I realized that **the Creator or the Universal Consciousness** we humans would call God speaks to us all. Once the spark is ignited, it is the will of the human that must decide for if he or she will resonate and fan the ember to ignite the fire that will crack away revealing the divine.

The Ark of the Covenant

[Hopi Elder] Dan Evehema -

It is known that our **True White Brother**, when he comes, will be all powerful and will wear a **red cap or red cloak**. He will be large in population, **belong to no religion but his very own**. He will **bring with him the sacred stone tablets**. With him there will be **two great ones** both very wise and powerful.

Quran 44:10 How can they be reminded when a **messenger** has **already come** to them, **making things clear**, then they **turned away from him**, saying, "A madman, **taught by others**"?

Quran 36:13-14 Give them an example O Prophet of the residents of a town, when the messengers came to them. We sent them **two messengers**, but they rejected both. So We **reinforced the two with a third**, and they declared, "We have indeed been sent to you as messengers."

Quran 2:248 Their Prophet further told them, "**The sign of Saul's kingship** is that **the Ark will come to you**—containing reassurance from your Lord and **relics** of the family of Moses and the family of Aaron, which will be **carried by the angels**. Surely in this is a sign for you, if you truly believe."

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Kitab-i-Aqdas, v. 85

"How **great the blessedness** that awaiteth the **King who will arise to aid My Cause** in My kingdom, who will **detach himself from all else but Me!** Such a king is **numbered with the companions of the Crimson Ark**—the Ark which God hath prepared for the people of Bahá [Iran]. All must glorify his name, **must reverence his station**, and aid him to unlock the cities with the keys of My Name, the omnipotent Protector of all that

inhabit the visible and invisible kingdoms. Such a king is the very eye of mankind, the luminous ornament on the brow of creation, the fountainhead of blessings unto the whole world. Offer up, O people of Bahá, your substance, nay your very lives, for his assistance.

[Seeress] Slava Sevryukova -

Тогава ще последват мощни удари от вси страни срещу евреите. В стремежа да оцелеят, бягайки, някои ще се укрият в затънтена пещера. Там, угнетени от погрома, с изненада ще попаднат на Мойсеевия ковчег със скрижалите. Тогава ще си припомнят забравения Завет. Разтърсени, ще се покаят. И най-сетне ще повярват – наистина са богоизбран народ. Но не такива, каквито се представят сега, не. Едва тогаз ще поемат истинно и с Бога напред.

In an effort to survive by fleeing, some will hide in a remote cave. There, **oppressed by the pogrom**, they will, with surprise **stumble upon the Ark of Moses with the Tablets**. Then they will **recall the forgotten Covenant**. Shaken, they will repent. And they will **finally believe** they are **truly** God's chosen people. **But not like this, as they present themselves now**, No. Only then will they go forward in truth and with God.

Nachmanides/RaMBaN (kabbalist) -

But the Land of Israel, which is the middle of the inhabited earth, is the inheritance of the Eternal designated to His Name. He has placed none of the angels as chief, observer, or ruler over it since He gave it as a **heritage** to His **people who declare the Unity of His Name**, the seed of His **beloved ones**.

[Saint] Seraphim of Sarov -

The Jews and the Slavs are the two peoples **of the destinies** of God, the **vessels and witnesses** of Him, the **unbroken arks**; but the other peoples will be as it were spittle which the Lord will spit out of His mouth... And so, **in spite of their great crime** before God, the Jews were and are a **people beloved before God**. But the Slavs are **beloved of God** because they'll **preserve true faith** in the Lord Jesus Christ to the end.

[Seeress] Slava Sevryukova -

„Господ ни обича и затова сред нас се явяват толкова лечители и феномени. Да помагат да оцелеем и в най-тежки времена.“

God loves us, and that is why so **many healers** and **phenomena** appear among us. To help us survive even in the most difficult times.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

☞ [Feb 17, 23] It is something many do not understand about Russia and who stands behind it, and as I said, "***There is a reason Russia is the land of Healers and Saints***". Why do you think so **many great historic and current healers** have always **removed themselves from modern-day life** and after they lead an ascetic [**saintly**] way of life, they developed their connection with God and **discovered their gifts** (better yet said **blessings bestowed upon them**).

Vladimir Solovyov - [November 1883]

The Karamazov Correspondence

One need recall that such a widely embracing principle as a “World Emperor,” “Universal Primate” etc., appears first of all *as a banner* or as a **symbol**, and every symbol, if it is **separated from its ideal and living content**, is something **material** and **coarse**. For example, what can be more crude than a cross: a stick over a stick!

The Flag of Russia/France

[Jan 6, 25] u/**Firm-Indication5566**:

https://old.reddit.com/r/prediction/comments/1hv2776/i_had_a_strange_experience/

I have had a very strange experience that started 1.5 years ago. I saw **Paris burn**. I believe this will happen **June 5, 2025**. I also believe this is the beginning of a cruel summer... I feel it in my bones, like a fire.

Gertrude Stein -

Wars I Have Seen

And then there was Saint Odile, who said that **after her blood flowed in June, four months after**, France would be more glorious than ever.

[Seeress] Marie-Julie Jahenny - [April 27, 1877]

“The cries of alarm and despair rise up to Heaven. **The month of the Sacred Heart (June)** and My Blood (July), it will be the signal of **punishment, civil war.**”

[Abbot] L'Abbe Souffrant -

Le succès qui sera le triomphe de l’Eglise et des amis de la légitimité prendra sa principale source dans la dévotion au Sacré Cœur. Cette dévotion sans arrêter les évènements, peut diminuer de beaucoup l’étendue et l’intensité des maux annoncés.

The success that will mark the triumph of the Church and the friends of legitimacy will **draw its main source from devotion to the Sacred Heart**. While this devotion cannot prevent events from unfolding, it can **greatly lessen the scope and intensity of the evils foretold**.

[Seeress] Ecstatic of Tours -

L'époque des événements terribles h été retardée plusieurs fois à Cause de la prière des bons... Le drapeau de la France sera le drapeau blanc avec le Coeur de Jésus.

"The time of the terrible events has been **delayed several times because of the prayers of the good people**... The flag of France will be the **white flag** with the **Heart of Jesus**."

Our Lady of **Fatima** / Sr. Sister **Lucy** - [July 13, 1917]

“Fourth Memoir” (1941) *Fatima in Lucia’s Own Words*

To save them [**from themselves**], **God wishes to establish in the world devotion to My Immaculate Heart**. If what I say to you is done, many souls will be saved and there will be peace. The war is going to end; but if people do not cease offending God, a worse war will **break out during the reign of Pius XI**. When you see a **night illumined by an**

unknown light, know that this is the great sign given you by God that He is about to punish the world for its crimes, by means of war, famine, and persecutions against the Church and against the Holy Father.



Isaiah 28:5 On that day the LORD of Hosts will **become a beautiful crown** and a **wreath of joy** for His few remaining people.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

This is what I saw on the flag that will be used by the tzar and he will also repaint the Kremlin white... There were **white flags** with some sort of symbols on it, they were captivating almost alluring, and drawing attention to them... When he will sit on the throne the **Kremlin will be repainted white**, the Russian flag will either go to the imperial flag or it will be a **white flag with an insignia** of some sort.

[Interview, Apr 10, 23] "**June 21st** is a **significant cosmic date**. I also suspect it's **the date when the Tsar was born.**"

<https://web.archive.org/web/20221001173316/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1262139/pg1#pid25110483>

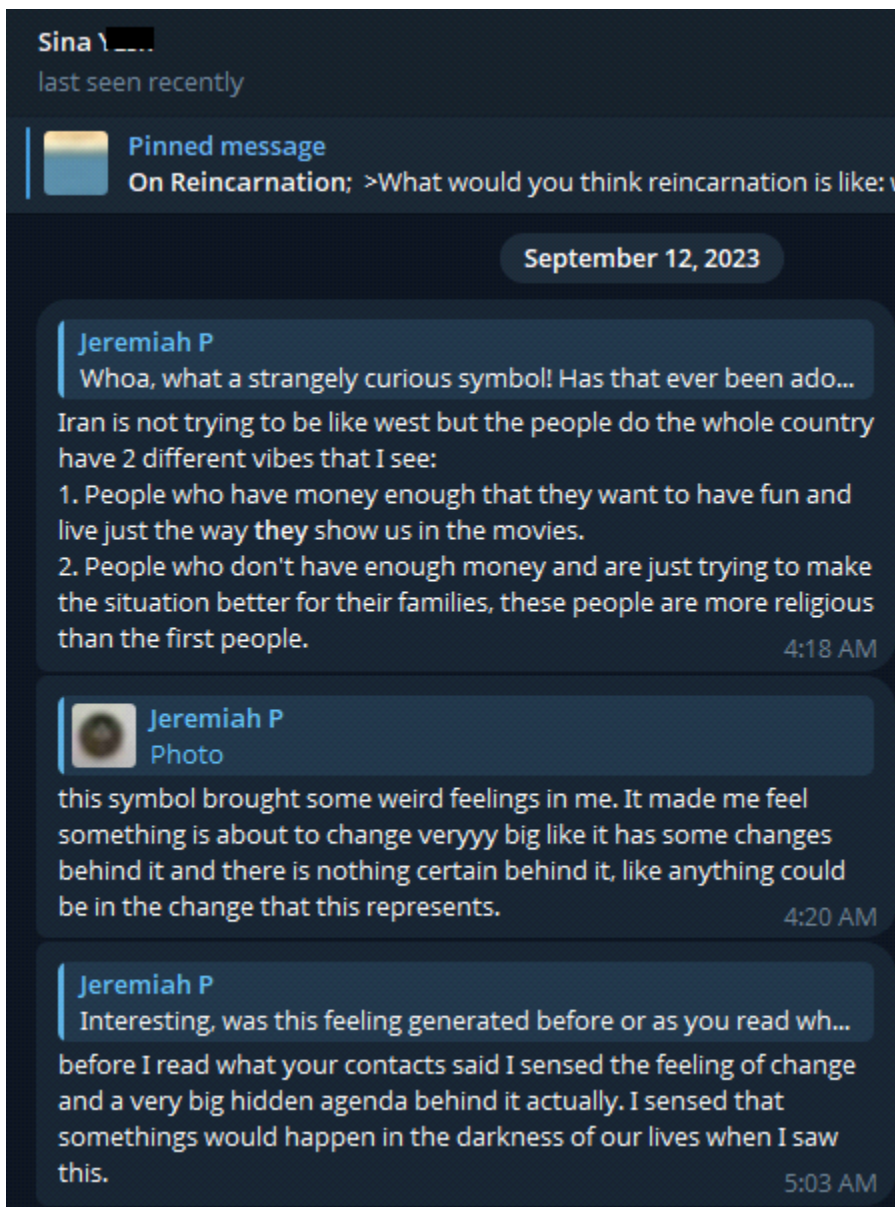
As stated above it will begin in June, it will start off around the **21st of June** and follow into a process of entirely how long it will take. The weather and climate will get wilder, there will be many signs for mankind and many things will come to pass that few will be able to understand and yet the many deep down will know is the time of change. [May 24, 20]

Jeremiah P. (editor) -

My Interview with u/Safron2400: That logo does feel familiar... but I do not know why. I **felt a sense of nostalgia** but then a **slight sense of uncertainty** when viewing it... I did **focus in on the shape formed by the letters in the center** - actually, the moment that I noticed it is when I felt the uncertainty, not when I saw it as a whole.

My Interview with the Iranian u/voldemire: This symbol brought some weird feelings in me. It made me feel something is about to change, very big, like it has **some changes behind it** and **there is nothing certain behind it**, like anything could be in the change that this represents...

Before I read what your contacts said **I sensed the feeling of change and a very big hidden agenda behind it actually**. I sensed that **some things would happen in the darkness of our lives** when I saw this... I don't know about familiarity but it seems like I know it from a dream though. I got a little nervous when I saw it.



The Sun of the World Temple

"Black Spider" -

Le profezie del Ragno Nero by Renzo Bascher

Будет постоянная борьба трех больших религий — религий Христа, зеленой религии, Религии Солнца и огня, которую исповедуют народы Аравии и Персии. There will be a constant struggle between three large religions - religions of Christ, the green religion [Islam], **the religion of the Sun and Fire, which the peoples of Arabia and Persia [Iran] profess.**

Религия Солнца и Огня в XXI в. познает победное шествие. Опору себе она обретет в северной стране гипербореев, где она будет явлена в совершенно новом

качестве, место ее главного храма — зеленый остров Эрин. Наступит время, когда эта религия уцелеет лишь на островах.

Religion of the Sun and Fire in the 21st century **knows the victorious procession.**

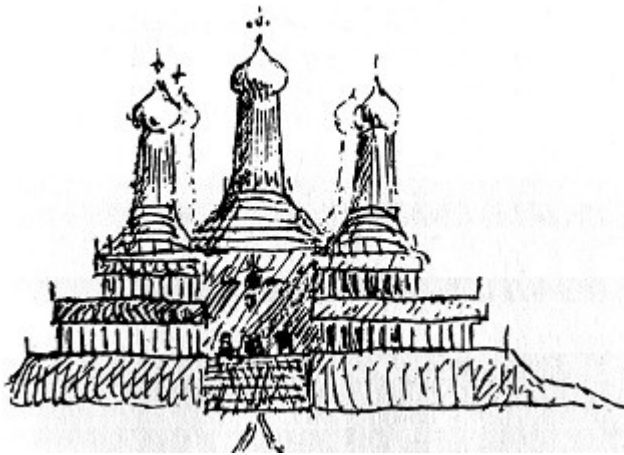
They will **find themselves support in the northern country** of Hyperboreans [Russians], where it will be revealed in a **completely new way/quality**, the place of its **main temple** is the green Isle of *Erin*. The time will come when this religion will survive only on the Islands.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

I would like to dwell upon one of those routes, that is, the **creation of great spiritual centers for a new religious culture.** With the persistence of the inevitable, and the clarity of something seen with my own eyes, the ensembles that contain and express those centres have haunted me for nearly the whole of my conscious life. I was almost 15 when those images started popping up before me, and just in one year's time I was already trying to pencil them. I became neither an artist, nor architect...

...I envision how, in the largest cities of the world, to be followed by all other cities, will arise **spiritual centres and wellsprings of a new religious culture.** Since the days of my youth, I have called them верграды ("vergrads")—**towns of faith**, a provisional name and not apt, for I do not know what they will actually be called then. These are architectural **complexes**: the axis-central part of each of them is going to be the **Temple of the Sun of the World**, encircled by a wreath of lesser shrines. [города веры... храм Солнца Мира]



Yet, at certain particularly joyful hours I am capable of apprehending (sometimes, these moments come on their own) echoes of a **great festive worship**, which is being performed in front of tens of thousands of people and attended – once in a year – by all five spiritualities of the Rose of the World. The sounds of golden trumpets reach my heart – very high, right under the **very dome of the great temple's main tower.**

Город ещё во мгле, а купол и эти трубы уже загорелись в солнечных лучах: поднимается день летнего солнцезворота. <https://rozamira.org/logo/#post-2603>

The city is still shrouded in mist, but the **dome** and those **spires** are already aglow in the sun's rays: the **day of the summer solstice is dawning.** I hear the melody; I see the altar

opening in the temple swing wide, and a scarlet disk—still bisected by the jagged line of the city skyline—appears before the people... I see the **supreme mentor** approaching the parapet above the square and proclaiming, raising against the backdrop of the scarlet disk a winged heart-lamp, glowing from within... Я не могу различить, что за таинство совершают они, но вижу гармонию их медленных движений и слышу, как обращается к Солнцу старший из них, **верховный наставник** человечества:

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -
My Life and Prophecies

For a long time now I have known that Russia is **being made ready** to undergo a tremendous change. It was made clear to me in a vision, **that this development would take place in the distant future**. The Russian altar I saw was far away, but I saw that, once again, **the altar of Christian churches would be within the reach** of the people of Russia. This religious revival will be a part of a general renaissance—a rebirth of faith in Jesus Christ.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

☞ *Tzar Log; Entry #3 - January 26, 2022*

<https://web.archive.org/web/20220531190101/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg1#pid26321649>

A lot of art will also be returned to Russia and he will **establish cultural and historical hubs in all cities**. He will shed light on the truth of how the dark forces have conspired against Russia and will **restore many churches, some of which are not even yet built**.

☞ [Oct 19, 21]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20211021091236/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1297643/pg2#pid26171464>

I was shown that World Leaders, **even Muslims**, and those that did not bend the knee to the darkness will come to him in need of guidance and wisdom. Furthermore, it was also shown to me that he will cleanse the Russian Orthodox Church and Russian Politics as well. Especially the Russian Churches I saw **beautiful churches covered in water** and then when the waters went away, **these churches were almost as if pulled up/raised up** and within them, there were what I can only say were **saints** and **angels** that dwelled. As I stated before, that when he will be **anointed by the Russian Orthodox** he will **turn the throne towards the altar** and say something like "*God let me guide these people and rule this nation through your will*".

☞ [Interview, Sep 15, 22] And I saw the Tzar overlooking this lake, and out of the lake, I saw **domes of what looked like Russian Orthodox churches**. The lake then drained/revealed; there were these **beautiful churches**, when I walked into them, I saw the Tzar sit in his chair looking towards the altar. And there were individuals who I can only assume were saints and some were angels, there was then a voice, but when the voice spoke, there was this wind, as if a breath. It said: "*for this is my word and will to you, and the people*." I then saw these **churches being placed all over Russia**. The voice was coming from within and around us, by us I mean all those I saw there.

Balthassar Mas -

"I saw a land swallowed up by the sea and covered with water. But, afterwards, I saw that the sea receded little by little and the land could be seen again. The **tops of the towers** in the city **rose again above the water** and **appeared more beautiful** than before, and I was told that this land was England."

[There is a striking resemblance to a prophecy attributed to Friar "Balthassar Mas" (*Frater* in Latin), written in the 17th century, year 1630. On AboveTopSecret forum I publicly replied to WanderingMrM around November 8, 2021. I came across this prophecy a year later in 2022 and only brought it to his attention on the 9th of November, in commemoration of our meeting.]

[Dec 1, 2020] u/**TheRealHistory_**: <https://i.imgur.com/rHwtIxM.png> - https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/k4ip1t/send_me_back/

My goal was to protect President Putin, because he was destined to become the peacemaker of the world and stop agencies like the CIA and KGB. Under his leadership, the world would be shifted from a nation that began numerous wars, be destroyed by the energy industries and financial slavery towards one where **space exploration would change the lives of people on Earth**. The **leader of the United States was meant to become allies with Russia in this respect**, and the CIA had to be stopped before it undermined and destroyed everyone on the planet with more wars. However, the CIA threw the election to put Biden in power to continue their war trajectory and everyone in the US was fooled into thinking they had a new President.

[Observer] **WanderingMrM**: "roughly 25% accuracy" [Dec 11, 22]

→ [Aug 16, 23] "**Putin was meant to be a 2nd great Vladimir**, that could have brought about an age of awakening, to Europe and then handed things in a much better state to the future Tsar. Instead his ego was fed and he **went the way that he was not meant to**. Like most major cities in Russia are not affected by sanctions, things are developing, but the **smaller cities and towns are suffering**."

[Seer] Benjamin Solari Parravicini -

Rusia y americanos del Norte se acercaran por los triunfos nauticos del eter. Veran en el vuelo hacia los astros un escape, nada habra que les contenga. Un rayo amarillo sera fuego de fuegos y el fuego se extendera.

Russia and North America will come closer because of the nautical triumphs of the ether. They will see in the flight towards the stars an escape, there will be nothing to hold them back. A yellow ray will be fire of fires and the fire will spread.

[Seer] Edgar Cayce ([clairvoyant](#), [plus trance medium](#)) -

In Russia there comes the hope of the world, not as that sometimes termed of the Communistic, of the Bolshevistic; no. But *freedom, freedom!* that **each man will live for his fellow man!** The principle has been born. It will **take years for it to be crystallized**, but **out of Russia comes again the hope** of the world. **Guided by what? That friendship with the nation that hath even set on its present monetary unit** "In God We Trust."

As in France, to which this principle first appealed, to which then came that which was the gratifying of the desires of the body – that is the sin of France. (Reading 3976-29, June 22, 1944)

[Bahai Prophet] [Baha'u'llah](#) -
Kitab-i-Aqdas

Hearken ye, O Rulers of America and the Presidents of the Republics therein... Adorn ye the temple of dominion with the ornament of justice and of the fear of God, and its head with the crown of the remembrance of your Lord, the Creator of the heavens... **Bind ye the broken** with the hands of justice, and **crush the oppressor** who flourisheth with the rod of the commandments of your Lord, the Ordainer, the All-Wise.

The Panther and the Dragon

<https://blogs.getty.edu/iris/the-panther-alpha-and-omega-of-the-medieval-bestiairy/>
Physiologos speaks well of the panther. **The Panther has this nature:** he is a **friend of all animals but is an enemy of the Dragon**. He is entirely variegated and is beautiful. The panther is a **quiet and most exceedingly mild animal**. If, however, he has eaten and is satisfied, he falls asleep immediately in his lair and arises from his sleep on the third day.

If the panther awakens from his sleep on the third day, he **roars out in a loud voice** and many a pleasant fragrance issues from his voice. *Those who are far away and those who are near* (Ephesians 2:17), **hearing his voice**, follow its pleasant fragrance.

It is said that **the Panther is an enemy of the Dragon in the water. Only the Dragon** when he hears the Panther's voice is seized by fear and bolsters itself within subterranean caves where it does not suffer the power of that sweet fragrance. Having coiled itself up, the Dragon falls into a deep sleep and remains there immobile and senseless as if dead. The other animals, however, follow the Panther wherever he goes.

[Dream, Sep 15, 22] u/[aeristdoji](#):

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/xevm3t/leopard_dream/

This is a recording of an old dream I had around August 24, 2019:

The dream began outdoors, I was walking on a sidewalk and I saw a **leopard** with wings and a **very large scar on its face**. And it gnashed its teeth at me in anger. And many people loved the leopard more than me. And it was clearly a really bad **leopard** though, it was certainly evil, but the public preferred the **leopard** over me. And then I saw a **lion** **which was roaring** really loudly towards a building. It **roared twice** and its **roars were extremely loud**. (The **lion** was outside the entrance of the building, it might have had automatic doors to open the building. But the lion was far back near the road/sidewalk in front of the building, and it was loudly roaring in the direction of the building a couple times I think around twice total.)

[Nostradamus](#) -
Centuries 3:35

Du plus profond de l'Occident d'Europe,

De pauvre gens un jeune enfant naistra,
Qui par sa langue seduira grande troupe,
Son bruit au Regne d'Orient plus croistre.

Out of the depths of the West of Europe,
From poor people a young child shall be born, [not only Hitler]
Who **by his tongue shall seduce a great company,**
The noise of his reputation shall increase **in the Eastern Kingdom.**

Seeress of Prague -

A **small Land will become large** and then **again a Man will be born**, who will be great with the **power of the All**. Millions will **applaud him and raise their hands to him**, and he will be strong, the trouble to banish. But even him a **dark power** will bring to an end, and a plate made of heavy steel will crush this Worm.

Monk of Premol -

Anonymous prophecy from Chartreuse de Premol monastery

And I saw **out of the Orient** a significant **young man; he rode on a Lion** and held a flaming sword in his hand. And **France sang in front of him**. And on his path, many people fell before him, because the Spirit of God was with him.

[Vision, Dec 28, 20]

https://old.reddit.com/r/predictions/comments/km08n5/vision_of_large_meteor/
London Bridge will be "falling down". After that, there will be a "**great giant**" "**in battle with the dragon**". Kali/Durga **riding a lion**.

[Seeress] Sajaha -

Buch der Sajaha

Da wird die Stunde des Panthers sein gegen den Drachen, den ein Wurm in der Wüste gebar und den Riesen nährten im Reiche des Nordens – hier wie dort.

There will be the hour of the Panther against the Dragon, which a Worm gave birth to in the desert and which **giants nourished in the kingdom of the North** – here as well as there.

[Dialogue] *Admonitions of King Sar-Kyan*

Fürchtet den Löwen nicht und nicht den Panther. In diesen ist weder Arglist noch Bosheit. Fürchtet die verdorbenen Menschen hingegen, jene, die sich abgewendet haben vom göttlichen Licht. Solche sind voller Arglist und Bosheit.

Do not fear the Lion or the Panther. In these there is neither malice nor wickedness. **Fear the corrupt people**, however, those who have turned away from the divine light. Such are full of guile and malice.

[Seer] Holzhauser -

There was a hot contest: **the great worm came into sore straits**; but **Cattus** fell upon the little worms many times, how often I cannot say, and put them to flight. And I saw how **Cattus** obtained the victory, and **rescued the great worm from the hands of its**

foes. I approached nearer, and saw the great worm covered with many wounds, almost dead. And while this was going on, I saw everywhere on the earth men and cattle slain. A **great wound** was **stricken on the earth**, and it overflowed with blood...

If thou hast observed how everywhere on the earth men and cattle are slain, and a great wound has been stricken, and everywhere the earth **overflows with blood**, the following is **the import** thereof:

- "The **blood-hound** [Michael] will worry the [Catholic] Church;
 - The **blood-hound** [Antichrist] will worry the [Orthodox] Church;
- and on the earth there will prevail the **greatest tribulation**, and all manner of confusion.

Monk of Premol -

Anonymous prophecy from Chartreuse de Premol monastery

"The spirit conducted me into the heavens and said to me:

'It is written that **the Archangel Michael will do battle with the Dragon** before the Triangle of God.' Then the spirit added: 'Open the doors of your understanding; the **Archangel** and the **Dragon** are **the two spirits** that will contend for the kingdom of Jerusalem; and the Triangle is the glory of the Almighty.'"

Quran 113-114 (Surah Al-Falaq, An-Nas)

I seek refuge in the Lord of the daybreak from the **evil of the night** when it grows dark, **from the evil of the lurking whisper—who whispers into the hearts of humankind**—from among jinn and humankind.

[Bahai Prophet] **Baha'u'llah** -

Tablets

Follow not that which the **Evil One** **whispereth in your hearts**, for *he*, verily, doth prompt you to **walk after your lusts and covetous desires**, and **hindereth** you from treading the straight Path which this allembicing and all-compelling Cause hath opened.

[Dec 13, 23] u/**FrogsForLogs**: <https://i.imgur.com/liERYwE.png> -

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/18hav23/weird_prophecy_dream_i_had_on_my_18th_birthday/ I, myself at the time of this dream, wasn't really a Christian and I was confused on the concept of life after death. The dream I had that basically felt like what people describe out of body experience happened... As I was asleep I seen myself laying down on the bed and seeing this sorta sent me into a panic.

I was sucked back into a **giant void of darkness** that echoed the sound of what I can only describe as a sorta of throat singing. Then as the so-called throat singing faded here came a **deep voice**. A **voice that brought fear but yet comfort at the same time**. My attention was brought to this voice coming out of the void. This voice told me "**The lion will rise**". This voice told this to me **multiple times is a role**. And a **vision of someone** writing T.L.W.R. [**The Last World Ruler**] on a white board was brought to me, and after this, this same voice and character began writing 101 as the deep man's voice said the numbers. The last thing this voice said to me was to **watch out for a girl**.

WanderingMrM:

☞ [Jan 7, 24] The **Void/Darkness** fears the **lion** or the **hound of God**, which is

basically **Michael**. Also, **the Lion is not bad**.

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

The vision about Svetlana Alliluyeva [Stalin's daughter] came to me in the early part of May 1967 as I was speaking in a Maryland church. Suddenly the faces of the congregation dimmed and I began to see a vision of Svetlana, who had just recently arrived in this country. The vision grew until she **completely blotted out the entire congregation**. Rays of sunshine surrounded her, and behind her I saw a steady stream of men and women slowly moving down the road of defection. I knew from this vision that her defection to the West would mean a turning point in the lives of many Eastern Europeans.

Zventa-Sventana

[Seeress] Jeanne Dixon -

My Life and Prophecies

For a long time now I have known that Russia is **being made ready** to undergo a tremendous change. It was made clear to me in a vision, **that this development would take place in the distant future**. The Russian altar I saw was far away, but I saw that, once again, **the altar of Christian churches would be within the reach** of the people of Russia. This religious revival will be a part of a general renaissance—a rebirth of faith in Jesus Christ.

[Seeress] Sajaha -

Buch der Sajaha

Ein ganz anderes Bild habe ich dann noch gesehen - und ich weiß nicht zu sagen, woher dieses Bild kam; es war ferne den anderen. Da sah ich das goldene Bildnis einer schönen Göttin. Es war aufgestellt auf einem hohen Mast. Ich hielt es für Ischtars Bildnis, obgleich es nicht ihr Zeichen trug. Auf dem Sockel des Ishtar-Pfahls sah ich einen König stehen.

I have then seen a very different picture – and I do not know where this picture came from; it was **distant from the others**.

Then I saw **the golden portrait of a beautiful goddess**. It was **situated on a high mast**. I thought it was the image of Ishtar, although it did not bear her mark. On the pedestal of the Ishtar pole I **saw a king standing**. And **many people cheered him**. All around was a great city, and the whole city was in a jubilant mood. Just as when the king of Babylon makes a speech to his people.

[Saint] John Bosco -

<https://icxcmmary.wordpress.com/st-john-boscoss-vision/>

In the midst of the immense expanse of sea, two mighty columns of great height arise a little distance the one from the other. On the top of one, **there is the statue of the Immaculate Virgin**, from whose feet hangs a large placard with this inscription: *Auxilium Christianorum*—“**Help of Christians**”; on the other, which is much higher and bigger, stands a **Host of great size** proportionate to the column and beneath is another

placard with the words: *Salus Credentium*—**Salvation of the Faithful**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

I shall only take note that Solovyov experienced three times—the third time being marked with a special richness—the **revelation of Zventa-Sventana**. He experienced this **revelation** in the form of a vision, apprehended - through nearly all the organs of spiritual perception that burst open in him...

On a starry night in the Egyptian desert, he experienced a stunning breach of his consciousness and he saw the **Great Feminine Being** [the expression of the Feminine Hypostasis of the Trinity] with his own eyes...

When searching for some **analogy** of, or rather, **precedent** to such spiritual experience within the compass of the European history of religion, Solovyov deemed the Gnostic idea of Sophia, the Wisdom of God, most pertinent. Yet the [quasi-]gnostic Valentine had encumbered the idea with layers of speculations, which hardly agreed with Solovyov; he deemed all such speculations to be unacceptable and even sacrilegious.

[April 27, 1877] Vladimir Solovyov's letter to Countess S. A. Tolstoy

“There’s much support for my own ideas among the mystics, but **nothing like a new light**; moreover, almost all of them have an extraordinarily **subjective** character, and drivel, so to speak. I found three specialists on **Sophia**: Georg Gichtel, Gottfried Arnold, and John Pordage. [This metahistorical event was, if rather **vaguely, intuited only by Goethe, Novalis**, perhaps Zhukovsky at the time. - Daniil Andreev]

All three had a personal experience nearly like mine, and this is the most interesting thing, but all three are **rather weak in theosophy proper** [integral knowledge]; they follow Boehme but are beneath him. I think **Sophia** spent time with them **more for their innocence** than anything else. Anyway, as a result only **Paracelsus**, Boehme, and Swedenborg turn out to be genuine, so that the field remains very wide open for me.”

Simone Weil -

Waiting for God

I do not need any hope or any promise in order to believe that God is rich in mercy. I know this wealth of his **with the certainty of experience**; I have touched it... God in his mercy had **prevented me from reading the mystics**, so that it should be evident to me that I hadn't invented this absolutely unexpected contact.

Vladimir Solovyov -

All physical love, independent of one form or another, was acknowledged by him [Platon] as something vulgar and vile, unworthy of a true human calling; this was **Aphrodite Pandemos**,— literally “of the whole people,” in the sense of cheap, worth nothing, and in distinction to **the true or heavenly Aphrodite of Urania**, which was **worth a great deal**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World (rm5.2) [Chapter: The Elementals of the Light]

It is known that the cult of the goddess of love on ancient Cyprus eventually split into

two diametrically opposed sects: **the lofty cult of Aphrodite Urania**, the goddess of spiritual, creative, poeticized, and poetic love, and the cult of **Aphrodite Pandemos**, “the Common Aphrodite.” The latter cult gained widespread appeal among the lower classes, taking the form of orgiastic rites and the blessing of sexual excesses as a holy offering to the goddess.

Dannion Brinkley -

Saved by the Light (2008) [Box Seven]

I saw the **speaker from Russia** as he talked with zeal about our need to heal the environment. People rallied around him quickly, and he soon became so powerful that he was elected one of the leaders of the United Nations. I saw this Russian riding on a white horse, and I knew that his rise would come before the year 2000.

WanderingMrM:

☞ [Dec 19, 22] There is a possibility of the Tsar being elected for the role but he will turn it down repeatedly until like the 7th or 9th time that they will keep electing him and asking him officially. [Mar 23, 23] He will either **uproot the existing UN** or he will **create a new UN**. But it does not seem likely the Tsar will show up at the UN.

Renzo Baschera -

I grandi di ieri ci parlano del mondo di domani (1995)

<https://profezierivelazione.blogspot.com/2016/09/profezie-sullelezione-di-donald-trump.html>

Question: “Is a Russian-American war inevitable?”

Entità: "Si tratta di un passaggio obbligato per raggiungere i tempi della distensione. Dopo questa tremenda catastrofe i tempi saranno purificati. Pochissimi saranno gli uomini che riusciranno a sopravvivere... E questi uomini getteranno le basi di una nuova vita... Tutto ritornerà come all'origine..."

Entity: “It is a **necessary** step toward a **time of détente**.

After this terrible catastrophe, the world will be purified. Very few people will survive... And these people will lay the foundations for a new life... Everything will return to its original state..."

Question: “When will this event occur?”

Entità: "Tenetevi pronti alla grande prova nel momento in cui alla Casa Bianca **entrerà** un uomo che ricorderà il presidente Roosevelt..."

Entity: “Be prepared for the great trial when a **man who resembles President Roosevelt will enter/enters the White House...**” [or becoming president?]

Eliphas Levi -

The Mysteries of Magic

Talking tables and rapping spirits have announced the return of **Enoch**. He will come when the papacy shall have lost its authority in the world and Kabbalistic scenes shall glitter. The advent of **Elias** will **follow closely upon that of Enoch**, and then **Jesus** the Saviour of the world will appear a second time upon the earth. He will be **preceded** by

the Antichrist, whose mission will be to prepare the great temporal empire of the Gospel revealer.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 10:72

L'an mil neuf cent nonante neuf, sept mois,

Du Ciel viendra un grand Roy d'effrayeur,

[defrays others tensions over possible indebtedness and guilt]

Resusciter le grand Roy

d'Angolmois or d'Angoumois; ангел мои (Angrel Moi), ангамуа (Angramya)

Avant apres, Mars Regner par bonheur.

In the year 1999, and seven months,

From Heaven comes a great King [chasing away terrors],

To raise again the great King of the Mongols,

[the month of the Angel; My Archangel King]

Both before and after Mars [a name, not wars] reigns happily.

The Man in a Wheelchair/The Man in the Oval Office:

u/aeristdoji: <https://pastebin.com/MW49Gn5a> -

https://old.reddit.com/r/JenniferZemblini/comments/rlkc00/introduction_to_jennifer_zemblini/

In the 1990s I met a man who goes by the name Meekuhl or Michael. And he wore all white clothes. And sometimes he would even predict the future. Which made me interested. He acted disciplined and calmly, and was overwhelming and pleasant...

And I saw Michael there and I fell to the ground out of nervousness. And he calmed me down and then told me I would have a new friend. And I saw a woman enter the room and she had an intimidating aura and walked towards me slowly.

[Oct 13, 22] u/aeristdoji: <https://imgur.com/a/CWeNWkV> -

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/y212jh/wheelchair_dream/

Then I dreamed about a man in a wheelchair who was allegedly an authority figure on life and the universe itself. I see people like this in my dreams sometimes and I will often either test them or just ask them an important question and they sometimes give good proof they are legit, but they often never provide a good answer to my questions.

So I asked him, "why do bad things need to happen at all, even to a minor extent? Why do I need to find the bathroom every time I have to go to the bathroom, why can't I just snap my fingers and teleport to the bathroom?" And once again the authority figure gave me a horrible answer. He said, "China could destroy the US in one second, and you are complaining about the bathroom?"

[Jul 28, 22] u/aeristdoji: <https://i.imgur.com/quFIZ9S.png> -

https://old.reddit.com/r/Dreams/comments/w9vurp/oval_mountain_dream/

My dream yesterday was in some oval shaped building or room, and people were really

upset and there was also a **bear**, and **one person was in a wheelchair**. And my dream today was on a **snow covered mountain** and I saw a woman with completely **blue hair**. Her skin was white and her **clothes were made out of snow**. She was chewing some blue gum and some people were snowboarding and then I woke up.

WanderingMrM:

[Oct 22, 22] Ask your friend these questions: Did the Tzar have hazel but you looked closer **golden** colour eyes? Hair colour-wise **dark brown** but close to **black**? Did he have asianic looking eyes in a way? Also somewhat feminine but also masculine in his facial structures?

[Oct 2, 24] A confusing detail is that the Tsar had very light, **blond hair** when he was born and as he was still growing. Then his hair became **dark brown, almost black** as it is now... I saw him as a **very blond** almost a **golden** haired child, and from what I observed he was like this for the first 5 years of his life, then he became dark brown haired and now it's **so dark brown it looks almost black**. How is that possible?

aeristdoji: [no screencap saved]

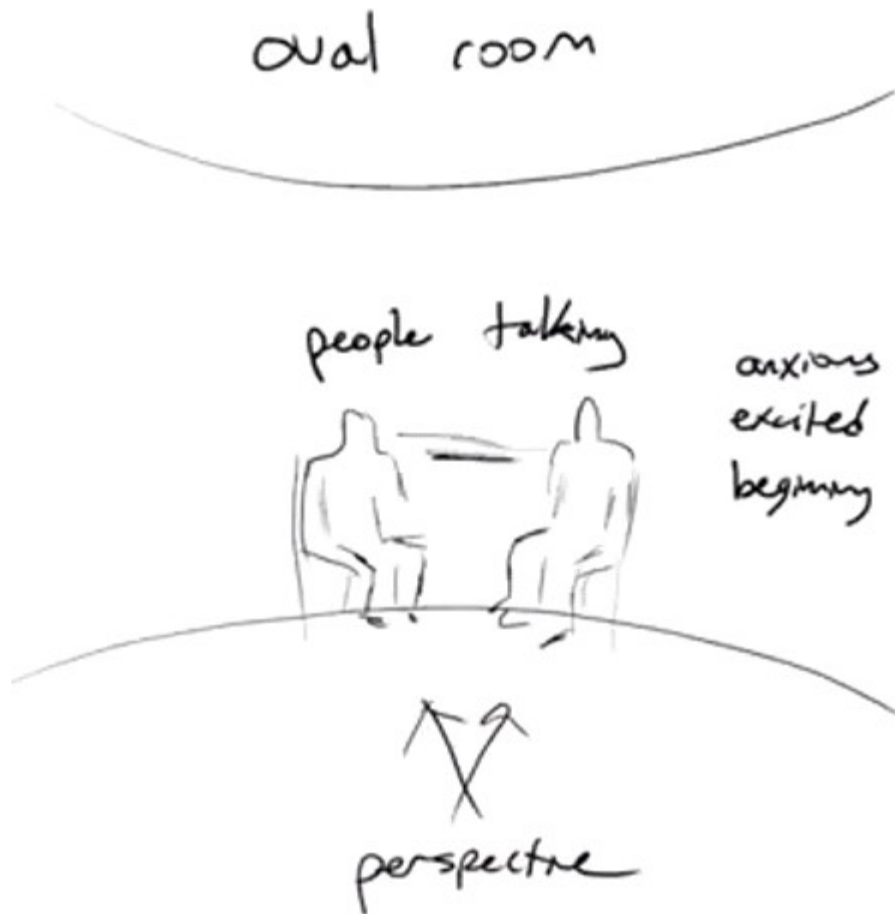
[Oct 22, 22] the guy in the wheelchair, I believe he had **black hair**, white skin and strangely I do believe he **looked similar to Michael**, actually that's a really strange coincidence that you thought that. I don't think I saw him close enough to see his eyes really, it's too hard to remember in this dream. His hair color was indeed close to black to answer that question from the person.

[Drawing, Feb 23, 25] @**TheUndergroundPsychics**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BWmTnprDC3M&t=5m54s> *What sky blue camo craft flies over the coast of the United States in March 2025? News Predictions!* -

YouTube

There's rumors of Donald Trump meeting with Putin, and I had this and I was like that would be wild that Putin **came to the Oval Office**, that hasn't happened yet, they're still talking about that. This hidden network or secret group. So there's a lot of things about like a network of people across the United States, hidden agendas, fraud, etc.



- Protected, hidden, and secretive.
- Feels like a "bubble of secrecy."
- Anticipation, excitement, and a sense of something long-awaited.
- A feeling of monumental importance.
- **Emotional impact:** happiness and a sense of resolution.
- The announcement/disclosure is perceived as something "**bringing darkness to light.**"
- Feels like a disclosure or announcement of something everyone wants to know.
- Informing the public with statements like: "You're never going to believe this" and "it's true, it's real."
- **Themes of uncovering corruption, exposing a crime syndicate,** and bringing forward a web of hidden agendas.
- A coordinated, long-planned operation: "Thank you for your patience. This has been a long time coming."
- **Change of power:** "No longer will the world be run by hidden agendas; bringing the power back to the people."
- **Casual announcement style** rather than formal, with a conversational tone, **likened to a fireside chat.**

Daniil Andreev -
The Rose of the World

"The **exposing of the unbelievable atrocities** perpetrated behind the imposing facade of dictatorships, concrete proof of the foundation and price of their temporary victories and apparent successes, will parch the soul like a hot desert wind. People's spiritual thirst will become unbearable."

Athanasios Rakovalis -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=At4AWGCad74&t=10m20s>

Despite our awful condition as a nation, we have the honour of having such a **great Saint** [Paisios] who has **gained worldwide rumour without the help of the media or a station**. On the contrary, **they tried to slander him...**

The strange thing is that **while Saint's reputation constantly growing**, the politicians and famous people which have the support of the media, after they withdraw and stop reporting them, then their reputation stops. **But the memory of the Saints is constantly spreading and lasting centuries."**

[Vladimir Solovyov](#) - [May-June 1896]

The Karamazov Correspondence

"I must, for reasons, limit myself to a short exposition of my religious principles... and in order to begin, I begin at the end. On this subject there are but three things attested certainly by the word of God:

- (1) The Gospel [**that is, the good message of divine sonship**] will be preached over all the earth, that is to say that **the Truth will be proposed** to all humanity or to all the nations.
- (2) The Son of Man will **find no more than a little faith on earth**, that is to say that **true believers** will at the end form but an **insignificant numerical minority** and that the largest part of humanity will follow **the Antichrist**.
- (3) Yet after a short and bitter struggle, **the party of evil** will be vanquished and the minority of **true believers** will **triumph completely**. From these three truths, as simple for all believers as they are incontestable, I **deduce the entire plan of Christian politics**.

[HTL] It's the "**truth**" that mankind needs, no new religion, no new founder of a religion. A new "religious **movement**" is **certainly needed**. It will **abolish religions** and founders of religions, however, and **afford mankind the "truth"**, and **nothing but the truth**. (L4e3.30.6)

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

☞ [June 9, 2025] There will also be no more religions in the way they are now, a **revelation** is coming, and a **new word of truth** will be delivered. There will be **no religion around it, no cults** and **no mass followings**.

☞ [Feb 22, 2024] "In a dream I once saw him speaking to military Russian and other leaders which I assume were part of a new joint security system. He said "Even though we can bear the weight of heaven upon our enemies, who are we to lay such judgement upon those around them who are unable to do act or change the tide of their nations". Instead, he acted in such ways that smashed nations and their leaders who made Russia an enemy/target as if they were nothing but old urns of clay pottery. He acted in ways that had people rise up and change their leaders, **not through**

means of funding or acts of betrayal. But the simplest thing of all "**Truth**", he revealed things to the people that even most governments thought were kept safely hidden behind lock and key. And all of the world will be confused because they won't be able to comprehend how he is doing all of this. Yet they will try to kill him, poison him and do every smear campaign known to man. Yet the people will not believe a single word because **he will be a man who will restore the light of humanity, a concept man has long lost and a truth long forgotten.** A lot of the time the Tsar will use these two terms "**Everything Hidden Comes To Light**" and "Like oil lies, acts of evil and darkness can not remain hidden within the light, no matter how much it will try to mix, blend or mingle pretending to shell itself. It will always be brought to the surface exposing itself and separating as if oil and water".

Apollonios of Tyana -

Life of Apollonius

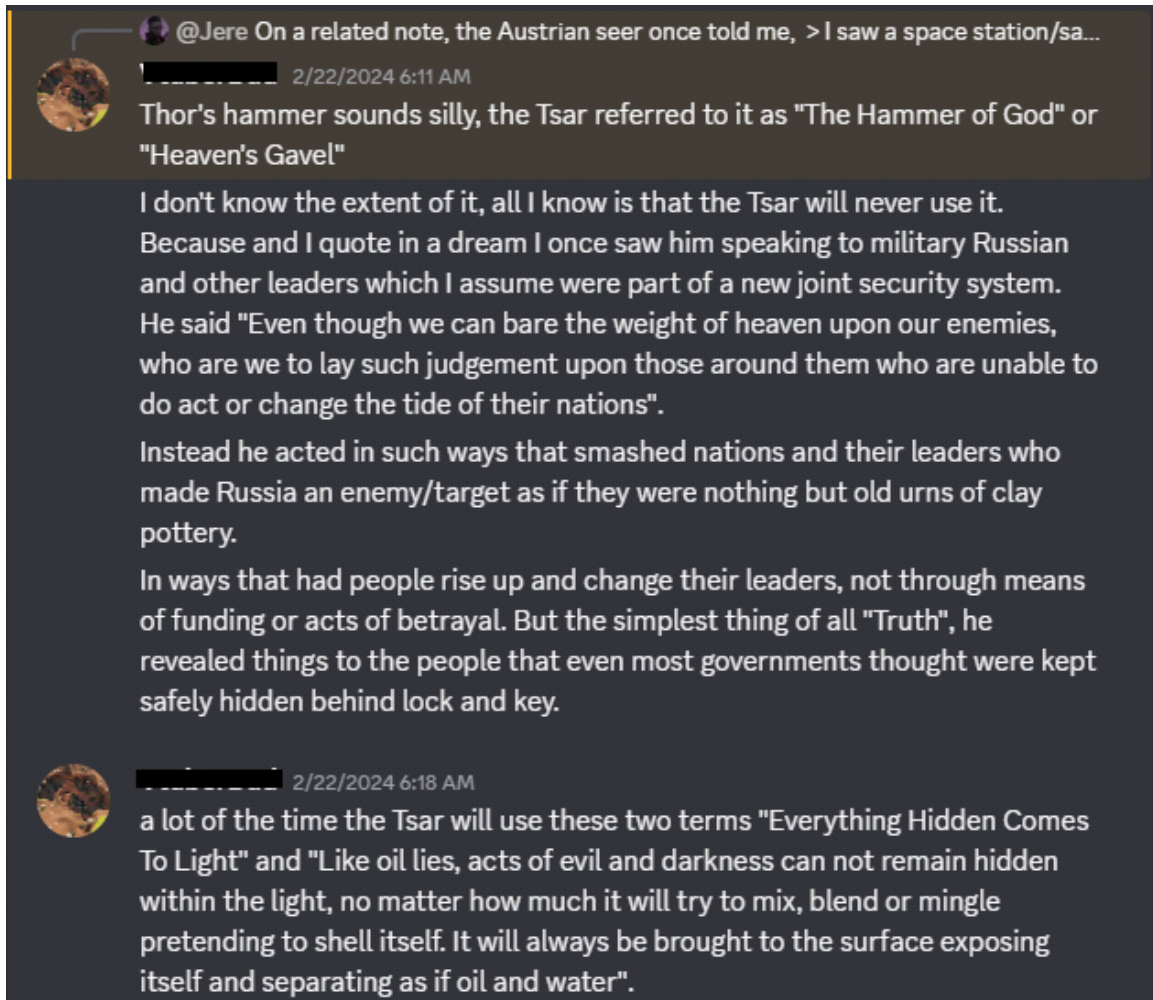
“White and black can never be one and the same, **nor can bitter be wholesomely blended with sweet;** but concord can be blended with party spirit to **secure the safety of the cities.**”

Leonardo Da Vinci -

Thoughts on Art and Life

Fire destroys all sophistry,—that is to say, deceit,—and preserves truth alone, which is gold. Truth cannot be concealed in the end, dissimulation is of no avail. Dissimulation is frustrated before so great a judge. Falsehood puts on a mask...

To preserve Nature's chiefest boon, that is **freedom**, I can find means of offence and defence, when it is **assailed by ambitious tyrants**, and first I will speak of the **situation of the walls**, and also I shall show how communities can **maintain their good and just Lords.**



Tsar's Revelation:

[Nov 16, 24, Dec 6, 24] u/**BumblebeeConstant533**:

<http://www.dreamjournal.net/journal/dream/240224/user/John/>

Then, the voice ordered me to look at Earth. As I obeyed, I realized that those lights, which I had initially thought were stars, were **actually destined souls**. Each one of them was sent to a specific part of the world, as if carrying important missions. At that moment, everything around me became intensely illuminated. I felt I was waking up, but before I did, the **voice whispered** something significant into my ear:

“In a few years, the souls that survive in this world will begin to manifest. **The first will be a man. He will be called the Son of God.** This man will have a **unique spiritual connection**, so **profound** that it will **prevent him from resting fully**. **Even his way of sleeping will be singular**, something no one else in the world does. **You must guide him on the right path**, for he, like you, is a Son of God.”

[Observer] **WanderingMrM**:

Tzar Log; Entry #15 - March 23-24, 2022

<https://web.archive.org/web/20220531190106/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1304215/pg4#pid26416980>

☞ [March 23, 2022] It is interesting to **observe him receiving information**. He seems to **receive giant chunks** and **not the way that others do** bit by bit, so is it due to his ability to **process large quantities** of celestial-based information?

[Interview, 3/22/2022] Yes his knowledge seems to be very brute-forced upload and not just bit by bit over time like it would usually take. I believe he was shown how creation came to be, the heavenly realm, and the splitting of earth into two one as a hellish violence-torn realm and one as a heavenly one too.

But he is also **constantly going into a nap state** somehow because I constantly see him either falling asleep or just sort of tuning out. It's as if during the day something is **pulling him into the intune/open state** to receive messages/uploads?

[Interview, Sep 27, 22] Also **the Tzar** does sleep a lot, which is interesting as he **tends to lean back in his chair and sleep** continuously. As if he is in hibernation... Actually, he does stare at the ceiling a lot when he reclines, I don't know why. So in that way, I guess he is like FDR. It is interesting to observe him do it though.

Grace Tully (FDR's secretary) -
F.D.R., my boss

"It was in the last year that I found the Boss occasionally nodding over his mail or **dozing a moment during dictation**."

Raymond Moley (Presidential adviser) -
After Seven Years (1939)

This [a draft of the Democratic platform of 1936], Roosevelt told me, he **had composed in his study with his eyes on the ceiling**. I saw, as I read it, that it was remarkable for more than its curious origin. Unlike most platforms, it was a literary achievement.

Samuel I. Rosenman (Presidential adviser) -
<https://www.timelesstimely.com/p/leadership-lessons-from-the-four>

"We waited as he **leaned far back** in his swivel chair with **his gaze on the ceiling**. It was a long pause—so long that it began to become uncomfortable. Then he leaned forward again in his chair and **dictated the Four Freedoms**. He dictated the words so slowly that on the yellow pad I had in my lap I was able to take them down myself in longhand as he spoke."

Matt. 13:52 every scribe [[secretary](#)] who has been made [[accepted](#)] a disciple [[aspirant](#)] in [the Kingdom of Heaven](#) [[fifth natural kingdom](#)] is like the owner of a house who **brings out of his storeroom new and old things**.

[scribe: 1. [a secretary taking down dictations](#); 2. [a jurist/scholar/expert in Mosaic law](#)]

[HTL] He helps in the way he is able to (in politics, in society, science, technology, education, etc.) **without caring for the idiology of the man needing help**. Perhaps it **helps us to understand this** if we are informed that **Mustafa Kemal, Franklin D.**

Roosevelt, and ~~Winston Churchill~~, **Dag Hammarskjöld** (were unbeknownst to themselves) disciples of the **planetary hierarchy**. (wm9.136.9)

Ernst Hanfstaengl -

Hitler compared the separatist movement and religious particularity of the Bavarian Catholics with the comradeship of the **front-line soldier who never asked a wounded comrade his religion before he sprang to help him**. He dwelt at length on patriotism and national pride and quoted approvingly **the role of Kemal Ataturk in Turkey**.

[Emperor] Leo VI -

The **illustrious King** was **born in this orderly life to preserve every prophecy**. He **pays great attention to prophecies**. He is intelligent and knows many things, he has foresight and is **cognizant of the text of prophecies**, which he **relates to others** and shares that information with others. He has **not spoken of the prophecies in the past** and **hasn't been used for anything**, people in the past **treated him with contempt and scorn**, considering him as good as dead and useful for nothing.

[Hadith] Sahih al-Bukhari 4918

I heard the Prophet saying. "May I tell you of **the people of Paradise**?

Every weak and poor obscure person whom the people look down upon but his oath is **fulfilled by Allah when he takes an oath to do something**. And may I inform you of the people of the Hell-Fire? They are all those violent, arrogant and stubborn people."

Monk Abel -

«Облик его будет державен и светел, и никто же речет: "Царь здесь или там", но "это он". Воля народная покорится милости Божией, и он сам подтвердит свое призвание.»

His image will be sovereign and bright, and no one will say: "The Tsar here or there," but "it is he." The will of the people shall submit to God's mercy, and he himself shall **confirm his vocation...**

[Seer] Rasputin -

Are these righteous men in klobuks competing for the Patriarchal Throne? Anthony of Volyn, Sergius of Finland! Is this what they need to search for and point out? It is **necessary for everyone to be imbued with the Spirit and to point out the man themselves**: 'here is the Patriarch'.

But there is no such person, and you cannot invent him. You can select one by height, by eloquence, so that he is suitable for the government, but for the Patriarch to **cover the whole people with his spirit** and for **both the Orthodox and the non-believers to believe in him** — for this, **one must be born and grow up quietly and unnoticed**. для этого нужно родиться и тихо, незаметно вырасти.

Shanaz Khanum / Louise R. Waite (1866-1939) -

https://bahaipedia.org/Louise_Waite

https://bahai.works/Star_of_the_West/Volume_16/Issue_5/Text

[August 1925] The Bahá'í Magazine Star of the West, Vol. 16, No. 5

A Message of Joy

Meanwhile **quietly and perhaps unnoticed**, during all this turmoil which gives the world its final tests, a **New Civilization is being founded** which will become the kingdom of a New Race, with a different keynote—"Mercy."

Through the Teachings of Bahá'u'lláh the "Rose of the World" will open its petals and from its heart will steal the Divine fragrance of perfect LOVE. **Never again in all the future years can man forget utterly this divine vision**, never again can he feel himself utterly alone and forsaken, or forgotten; ever about him will wind like a caressing breeze the perfume from this Rose of Eternity, this "Rose of Sharon," [Lily] awaking forgotten happiness and joy in his weary soul, and **stirring in him a deeper aspiration** to realize for all time—the joy of Love made Manifest in Form.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

One can compare the Rose of the World to an upturned flower, the roots of which are in heaven and the petals here, among humanity, on Earth. Its stem is **revelation** through which flow the spiritual juices that feed and strengthen its petals, **our fragrant chorus of religions**.

The Crippled One

[Emperor] Leo VI the Wise -

He will dispatch his **Archangel** in the form of a human being, and the **Archangel** will come to the islands. And the **Archangel** will find the **holy man** he is looking for, the **anointed one**, who is **unseen** by the men of the world and **not recognized by one person**: the healthy one and at the same time **the crippled one**, the leader and the first person ever to **undertake a certain task** and yet considered useful for nothing; the **inexperienced** one and yet very intelligent; the **one who is obscure and invisible to everyone else**, yet, **to God and to himself he is known**; the one **emanating from a lower class and of royal progeny simultaneously**, himself the son of a King and he, on his turn, the king of glory;"

[Saint] Sergius of Radonezh -

«До срока проклянут татар и евреев, и они проклянут землю русскую. Когда же твои кости будут преданы уничтожению, трем проклятиям исполнится срок и невидимо видимый станет у престола, облеченный Венцами и Перстнем. И где приложишь Перстень, там будет Рука Моя и Владык.»

The Tatars and Jews will be cursed before their time, and they will curse the Russian land. When your bones are destroyed (Ezekiel 37), the three curses will be fulfilled, and the **invisible one** will **stand at the throne, clothed with Crowns and Ring**. And where you place the Ring, there will be My Hand and the [Bishops, Masters]."

Isaiah 35:6-7 Then shall the [lame one & limping man] **leap like a deer**, and the tongue of the [silenced & voiceless man] shall be [singing/loosened], for waters are broken out in the desert, and streams in the wilderness. The [scorched land/mirage] shall become a

pool, and the thirsty land [springs/fountains] of water.

Gospel of John

4:46 Now, there was a **certain royal official whose son was sick...** 5:5 A **certain man** was there, who had been **sick for thirty-eight years**. 5:7 Immediately, the man was made well; he took up his mat and began to walk.

Ivan Manasevich-Manuilov -

“At the end of 1916 in my and Vyubova’s presence, **Rasputin** assured his devotees that he had another five years left in the world during which time, according to Vyubova, he **had promised that the heir [Alexei] would finally ‘outgrow his illness.’**”

“As **Count Nikolai Panin**, Catherine's first foreign minister, had put it back in the 18th century, ‘**Until the day a crippled tsar is born, we shall wait in vain for a change in views.**’ Nicholas wanted to be in harmony with society, the beloved society he loved.” – Edvard Radzinsky, *The Rasputin File*

Alfred Roller -

Die Bildnisse von Gustav Mahler

Gustav Mahler said, “As when a person is born with a stunted arm, **so that the other has to learn to accomplish all the more** and in the end perhaps **achieves things that two sound arms would not have been able to.**”

Simone Pétrement -

Simone Weil: A Life

No doubt because of this her life was secretly darkened by a sense of misfortune. (This was perhaps the only misfortune she had not deliberately chosen and in which her will played no part.) Possibly it oriented her activity in a different direction from what it would have been without this disability. Simone [Weil] later said to her mother, "**You oughtn't be sorry that I have had headaches, for without them there are many things I would not have done.**"

According to Mme. Weil, she meant to say perhaps that, for example, she would not have written so much because she would have been able to do many other things; or she would have done dangerous things—more dangerous, since she did do dangerous things—and would have died very young.

MrM on Tsar's Disability:

[Observer] **WanderingMrM:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20231211030552/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1300435/pg1>

→ [Nov 26, 21] The 2 boxers [[Tsar and Antichrist](#)] are here on Earth, **one is older than the other by 7 years.**

→ [Mar 24, 22] By my estimations, the Tzar is 29, about to turn 30.

→ [Aug 2, 20] The Tzar was **about 35 or 36 when he was being crowned**, I believe it

means he was **born in 1991 or 1992** definitely. No, Tzar did not look like Jesus so people of the Bible can relax, if in fact he is the future savior I will say this, that the world will be surprised.

☞ [Nov 3, 19] He was not of great build, he was not beautiful or toned as our society deems required by standards of unbelievable goals set by industries, he seemed young and yet had wisdom.

☞ [May 29, 22] From what I observed, he has been in a **wheelchair since the age of 15** but his condition seemed to have started at 10, I **witnessed a shadowed hooded figure** in his room that **did something to his legs during a night** which I assume is what triggered the whatever illness that he is plagued by.

☞ [Jul 3, 22] Yes, he is still in a wheelchair, he can move his arms and legs though, I think it has something to do with that's **affecting his hips, lower back and shoulders** possibly!

☞ [Sep 25, 22] Additionally, I can not explain his illness, he is in a wheelchair but he still can move his arms and legs. So he is **not paralyzed** but seems to have some sort of illness or weakness that doesn't permit him to walk...

☞ [Dec 15, 22] Infant-wise he was a late walker it seems, what's interesting as I asked to observe his age of 10-15 I **began to see him not putting his feet fully on his heels**. So it is possible his condition began maybe constricting his leg muscles to the point he was being pulled off his heels?

☞ [Dec 6, 22] I suspect the Tsar is in a wheelchair **because of who he is**, so a human body is not accustomed to such thing, or **to be hidden**, or to **make people be in shock and awe** that someone in a wheelchair could do what he will do, etc. Many factors and many reasons could be a part of it, but I did see him **eventually walking and running**. So I suspect he will be healed eventually.

☞ [Jan 15, 23] I think the Romanov's might have had re-occurring **muscular dystrophy** that popped up every couple of generations. I suspect Alexei had the same condition but a milder version of it. Also observing some old footage and the way he walked, plus how **Rasputin carried him**. [[Wasn't Andrey Derevenko the one who carried Alexei?](#)]

☞ [Sep 2, 24] I think the Tsar will be healed when the exact time comes. I actually **saw him walking, with a bit of a limp** as it seemed he was **adjusting to walking again**. He had a bag ready and he was heading out of the house, his parents were saying goodbye to him and that they'll wait for him to return, etc. So I think he will be healed when it must happen!

☞ [Jan 15, 23] Also the Tsar was given some sort of question, he was asked - *"Would you still do what needs to be done even if it meant you'd still be unable to walk?"* His reply was rather interesting - *"For this sickness or illness was **meant to hide me and keep eyes off me**, for I would not wish it upon anyone else in my family or any children I might have. For I accept it and see it that if it is the will of The Creator and part of my mission then I will remain in this seat. For a **ruler does not need to stand to change the world**, and Russia had **another before me** who made great change in the past and he too was unable to stand nor walk."*

☞ [Mar 15, 19] When he **walked up to the podium** the crowds began to roar even louder as if as singular wave and they were applauding this man, some were even crying as if tears of joy. His voice was deep and booming, he had an accent I could not place it was as if a mixture of multiple nationalities mixed into one person. There were white flags with some sort of symbols on it, they were captivating, almost alluring and drawing attention to them.

<https://web.archive.org/web/20191107183218/https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1250004/pg1>

[Nov 3, 19] "He spoke of **coming from a rich family** that then immigrated and **became poor** so he has **experienced both sides of life**. Also from what I gathered is that he is someone that lived in several countries, experiencing different cultures and is like an open book."

[Observer] **WanderingMrM**: [[Shared with me on June 3, 2025, 9:53 PM PST](#)]

It came to me just now, and I know things as true for these words will be coming through him that will not be his own. It would be an authority that mankind has ignored and forgotten in this world. The authority, that mankind has forgotten that exists and the authority that once spoke to man. Will soon return! **The Tsar** could end the war with Ukraine and NATO **in mere seconds** and minutes if Putin would find him, and give him control of the military and allow him to speak on public television.

The Tsar would say: "You may not know me, you may not understand who it is I am or on behalf of whose authority that I speak to you right now. I was **raised among you wolves in your clothing**, but I was the one who he went to find and I **stayed vigilant to learn your ways**. It is now with a heavy heart that I say onto you, for you did not love one another as he has loved you and **if this madness does not stop**, I will show you the way in the same way that you worship the ones who have shown this way for the countless decades before to those who you thought were lesser of you and that you could take for granted. You have 24 hours!"

What do you think this "Way" is? It is the doctrines of combat, war and pathways of strategy that U.S.A, NATO and all those nations who dance to their tune utilised for decades. This is who the Tsar is! He is the savior of Russia, the guider of the world, and the greatest threat to the powers that run U.S. and NATO. Because he was raised among these wolves and knows them from the inside out! Kind of how Peter the Great raised himself amongst them during his time!

Picture how terrifying those words would be, how heavy the weight they carry would be felt. Coming from someone unknown to Europe or America, someone who would **speak with such authority**. And in that moment the weight of the world would be heard in those words, Europe and America would realise that he **speaks on behalf of someone**, someone who would let him smash their nations like pottery.

Can you just picture the Tsar **announcing to the Russian public – the greatest sacrifices require the strongest wills**, and so I will **become a monster in the eyes of Europe and America to bring about a measure of peace**.

DISCLAIMER:

by **WanderingMrM**

I AM NOT A PROPHET, NOT A SEER, NOT A MESSENGER OF GOD OR GODS.
I AM AN **OBSERVER** OF MANKIND, HISTORY AND OBSERVABLE REALITY.

Vladimir Solovyov -

War and Christianity

Speaking more simply, it is possible to have a *good war*; it is also possible to have a *bad peace*... The **point is that the evil of murder consists not in the physical fact of the deprivation of life**, but in the *moral reason of that fact*, that is, in the **evil will of the murderer**.

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

"War is evil as it is a source of peoples' sufferings and spiritual downfall. Yet, a greater evil is still conceivable – for example, the evil of a protracted, all-out, and emaciating enslavement. Thus, if there is a historical choice between two forms of evil, **opting for the lesser one is justifiable**."

Howard Menger -

From Outer Space to You

"Remember that **the murdering of one man or mass destruction is one and the same**. Evil is **not gauged by the magnitude of the crime**. The **evil intent** which goes against our Infinite Father's laws will turn the same laws against your people."

[Quran] Surah Al-Ma'idah 5:32

"That's why We ordained for the Children of Israel that **whoever takes a life**—unless as a punishment [**expiation**] for murder or mischief in the land—**it will be as if they killed all of humanity**; and whoever saves a life, it will be as if they saved all of humanity.

Although our messengers **already came to them with clear proofs**, many of them still transgressed afterwards through the land."

Daniil Andreev -

The Rose of the World

Emperor Ashoka, one of the greatest figures of all times, realized, upon a smashing victory over the state Kalinga, **the sinfulness of the killing of one human being by another**.

He proclaimed his abandoning of the path of "conquering the world" for the sake of spreading piety, and, after a long reign – nearly the most light-filled in history – became a Buddhist monk.

Plutarch -

Life of Alexander

Whether it were, **like the lion**, that his passion was now satisfied, or that, after an example of extreme cruelty, he had a mind to appear merciful, it happened well for

Athenians; ... Certain it is, too, that in later times, the calamity of the Thebans often **gave him remorse**, and made him **milder towards many people**.

Hosea 14:5-7

"I will be like dew to the people of Israel. They will **blossom like flowers**. They will be **firmly rooted** like cedars from Lebanon. They will be like **growing branches**. They will be **beautiful like olive trees**. They will be fragrant like cedars from Lebanon. They will live again in His shadow. They will grow like grain. They will blossom like grapevines. They will be as famous as the wines from Lebanon."

[Saint] Bridget of Sweden -

There shall come **out of the soil of the West** a Lily that shall grow in an astonishing manner on virgin soil; its perfume shall **absorb all poisons**, its **stem shall be stronger than the cedar**. O **young man** advancing into the land of the Lily, listen to my counsels and engrave them in your heart: **Consult your conscience**, and see whether you are coming from the good or from the evil cockerel.

For there is an old prophecy about the good cockerel that runs: The Lily, partner of the great Eagle, shall sweep from the West to the East against the Lion; the Lion, defenceless, shall be overcome by the Lily, which shall spread its perfume over Germany, while the Eagle, in its flight, **shall carry its fame afar**.

Nostradamus -

Centuries 3:35

Du plus profond de l'Occident d'Europe,
De pauvre gens un jeune enfant naistra,
Qui par sa langue seduira grande troupe,
Son bruit au Regne d'Orient plus croistre.

Out of the depths of the West of Europe,
From poor people a young child shall be born, [not only Hitler]
Who by his **tongue shall seduce a great company**,
The noise of his **reputation shall increase** in the Eastern Kingdom.

Centuries 10:57

Celuy qu'estoit bien avant dans le Regne,
Ayant Chef rouge proche a la Hierarchie,
Aspre & cruel, & se fera tant craindre,
Succedera a sacrée Monarchie.

He that was a great way in the Kingdom,
Having a **red head** [cardinal?] and near the Hierarchy, [the Vatican]
Harsh and cruel, shall **make himself so dreadful**, [to the enemies of the Church]
That he shall succeed to the Sacred Monarchy.

Centuries 3:91

L'Arbre qu'estoit par long temps mort seiché,
Dans une nuit viendra a reverdir:
Son Roy malade. Prince pied ettaché,
Craint d'ennemis fera voiles bondir.

The Tree had long been dead and withered,
In one night, shall grow green again;
Its King **sick**, Prince's **foot attached**,
Being feared by his enemies, he shall make his sails to rebound.

Centuries 10:65

O vaste Rome ta ruine s'aproche,
Non de tes Murs, de ton sang, & substance,
L'aspre par lettres fera si horrible coche,
Fer pointu mis a tous jusques au manche.

O **great Rome** your ruin approaches,
Not of/by your walls, [**but**] **of your blood and essence**:
The **harsh** [**one, of/by**] **letters** will make such a horrid notch,
Sharp iron/steel blade thrust into all up to the hilt.

WanderingMrM



posted on Mar, 15 2019 @ 10:55 PM



The craziest dream I have seen/experienced to date!

I witnessed what I would assume was a rally, with thousands of people the crowds were roaring. There were white flags with some sort of symbols on it they were captivating, almost alluring and drawing attention to them. Onto a stage came a man he did not seem like a Politician or some snobby rich bastard instead he looked like an average Joe. When he walked up to the podium the crowds began to roar even louder as if a singular wave and they were applauding this man, some were even crying as if tears of Joy.

His voice was deep and booming, he had an accent I could not place it was as if a mixture of multiple nationalities mixed into one person. The crowds hung to his every word as if they were words from a Divine man, they all seemed to have fallen into a trance. He used words like struggle, hope, faith, happiness, freedom, patriotism and to me it seemed like they were trigger words. Although his movement seemed restricted somehow he made certain hand gestures when using specific words, as if like a Jedi waving his hand and hypnotising people.

After that, I was what I assume transported to the roof of a skyscraper and I saw the sky filled with planes and men, women dropping in futuristic high tech military gear parachuting out. There were shots fired in the streets, government buildings began to have white banners dropped from the sides. Nukes did not fall it seems so I assume something was done to prevent an all-out nuclear war and this was a ground offensive type of war...

Anthony R

The Tsar could end the war with Ukraine and NATO in mere seconds and minutes if Putin would find him, and give him control of the military and allow him to speak on public television.

The Tsar would say "You may not know me, you may not understand who it is I am or on behalf of whose authority that I speak to you right now. I was raised among you wolves in your clothing, but I was the one who he went to find and I stayed vigilant to learn your ways. It is now with a heavy heart that I say onto you, for you did not love one another as he has loved you and if this madness does not stop. I will show you the way in the same way that you worship the ones who have shown this way for the countless decades before to those who you thought were lesser of you and that you could take for granted. You have 24 hours!".

★ 9:53 PM

What do you think this "Way" is? It is the doctrines of combat, war and pathways of strategy that U.S.A , NATO and all those nations who dance to their tune utilised for decades.

This is who the Tsar is! He is the savior of Russia, the guider of the world, and the greatest threat to the powers that run U.S.A and NATO

Because he was raised among these wolves and knows them from the inside out! Kind of how Peter The Great raised himself amongst them during his time!

9:55 PM

A